

SCHEDULES

SCHEDULE 1

Article 2

AUTHORISED PROJECT

PART 1

AUTHORISED DEVELOPMENT

1. A nationally significant infrastructure project as defined in sections 14 and 15 of the 2008 Act which is located in the North Sea 69 kilometres due east of Flamborough Head at its closest point, comprising—

Work No. 1—

- (a) (a) an offshore wind turbine generating station with a gross electrical output of over 100 megawatts comprising up to 180 wind turbine generators, each fixed to the seabed by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations or jacket foundations;
- (b) (b) one offshore accommodation platform fixed to the seabed within the area shown on the offshore works plan by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, gravity base structures, box-type gravity base structures or jacket foundations, and which offshore accommodation platform may be connected to one of the offshore substations within Work No. 2 by a bridge link; and
- (c) (c) a network of cables between the wind turbine generators, and between the wind turbine generators and Work No. 2, including one or more cable crossings;

and associated development within the meaning of section 115(2) (development for which development consent may be granted) of the 2008 Act comprising—

Work No. 2—

- (a) (a) up to six small offshore transformer substations each fixed to the seabed by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, gravity base structures, box-type gravity base structures or jacket foundations, and which may be connected to each other or the offshore accommodation platform within Work No. 1(b) by a bridge link; or
- (b) (b) up to three large offshore transformer substations each fixed to the seabed by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, jacket foundations, box-type gravity base structures, pontoon gravity base type 1 structures, or pontoon gravity base type 2 structures, and which may be connected to each other or the offshore accommodation platform within Work No. 1(b) by a bridge link;
- (c) (c) in the event that the mode of transmission is HVDC, either up to three large HVDC converter substations or up to six small HVDC converter substations fixed to the seabed by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, jacket foundations, gravity base structures, box-type gravity base structures, pontoon gravity base type 1 structures, or pontoon gravity base type 2 structures;
- (d) (d) a network of interconnector cables;

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the [legislation.gov.uk](https://www.legislation.gov.uk) editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

- (e) (e) up to six cable circuits between Work No. 2 and Work No. 3, and between Work No. 3 and Work No. 5 consisting of offshore export cables along routes within the Order limits seaward of MLWS including one or more cable crossings; and
- (f) (f) up to eight temporary horizontal directional drilling exit pits and associated cofferdams;

Work No. 3— in the event that the mode of transmission is HVAC—

- (a) (a) up to three offshore HVAC booster stations fixed to the seabed within the area shown on the offshore works plan by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, jacket foundations, gravity base structures, pontoon gravity base type 1 structures or pontoon gravity base type 2 structures; and
- (b) (b) up to six cable circuits between Work No. 2 and Work No. 3, and between Work No. 3 and Work No. 5 consisting of offshore export cables along routes within the Order limits seaward of MHWS including one or more cable crossings;

Work No. 4— a temporary work area associated with Work No. 2 and Work No. 3 for vessels to carry out anchoring and positioning alongside Work No. 2 or Work No. 3;

Between MHWS and MLWS and in the East Riding of Yorkshire

Work No. 5- up to six cable circuits and associated electrical circuit ducts between Work No. 2 and Work No. 6.

In the East Riding of Yorkshire

Work No. 6— connection works consisting of—

- (a) up to eight horizontal directional drilling launch pits;
- (b) up to six underground cable circuits and associated electrical circuit ducts to Work No. 7;
- (c) up to eight transition joint bays;
- (d) onshore construction works;
- (e) up to 240 link boxes; and
- (f) up to 240 joint bays;

Work No. 7—works consisting of—

- (a) an onshore HVDC/HVAC substation;
- (b) an energy balancing infrastructure;
- (c) up to six cable circuits and electrical circuit ducts;
- (d) vehicular access tracks and footpaths;
- (e) a water attenuation feature;
- (f) landscaping; and
- (g) onshore construction works;

Work No. 8— connection works consisting of up to four underground cable circuits and electrical circuit ducts between Work No. 7 and the Creyke Beck National Grid substation, including a connection above ground and electrical engineering works within or around the National Grid substation buildings and compound, and onshore construction works.

Work No. 9— temporary works as follows—

- (a) temporary vehicular access tracks;
- (b) temporary works area to support the construction activities in Work No. 7;

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (c) temporary logistics compounds to support the construction of Work Nos. 5, 6, 7, and 8; and
- (d) temporary construction ramp;

Work No. 10—

- (a) vehicular access tracks to serve Work No. 7, and footpaths; and
- (b) an extension to a layby.

In connection with such Work Nos. 1 to 5 and to the extent that they do not otherwise form part of any such work, further associated development comprising such other works as may be necessary or expedient for the purposes of or in connection with the relevant part of the authorised development and which fall within the scope of the work assessed by the environmental statement, including—

- (a) scour protection around the foundations of the offshore structures;
- (b) cable protection measures such as the placement of rock, split pipe system, and/or concrete mattresses;
- (c) cable crossings;
- (d) the removal of material from the seabed within the Order limits required for the construction of Work Nos. 1 to 5 and the disposal within Work No. 1 of up to 7,211,601 cubic metres (being a maximum, not an approximate upper figure) of inert material of natural origin and within Work Nos. 2, 3 and 4 up to 4,105,735 cubic metres (being a maximum, not an approximate upper figure) of inert material of natural origin produced during construction drilling, seabed preparation for foundation works, cable installation preparation works (such as sandwave clearance and boulder clearance) and excavation of horizontal directional drilling pits; and
- (e) removal of static fishing equipment;

and in connection with such Work Nos. 6 to 10 and to the extent that they do not otherwise form part of any such work, further associated development comprising such other works as may be necessary or expedient for the purposes of or in connection with the relevant part of the authorised development and which fall within the scope of the work assessed by the environmental statement, including—

- (a) ramps, bridges, means of access and footpaths and footpath enhancement;
- (b) bunds, embankments, swales, landscaping, signage, fencing and boundary treatments;
- (c) habitat creation and enhancement;
- (d) joint bays, link boxes, cable ducts, cable protection, joint protection, manholes, marker posts, underground cable marker, tiles and tape, and lighting and other works associated with cable laying;
- (e) works for the provision of apparatus including cabling, water and electricity supply works, foul drainage provision, surface water management systems and culverting;
- (f) works to alter the position of apparatus, including mains, sewers, drains and cables;
- (g) works to alter the course of, or otherwise interfere with, non-navigable rivers, streams or watercourses;
- (h) landscaping and related works;
- (i) other works to mitigate any adverse effects of the construction, maintenance or operation of the authorised project;
- (j) works for the benefit or protection of land affected by the authorised project;
- (k) working sites in connection with the construction of the authorised project, construction lay down areas and compounds, storage compounds and their restoration; and
- (l) enhancement.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Commencement Information

II Sch. 1 Pt. 1 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

2. The grid coordinates for that part of the authorised project which is seaward of MHWS are specified below—

<i>Point ID</i>	<i>Latitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Longitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Point ID</i>	<i>Latitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Longitude (DMS)</i>
1	54° 2' 7.166" N	0° 12' 58.381" W	68	53° 59' 17.868" N	1° 17' 11.556" E
2	54° 2' 7.022" N	0° 12' 48.680" W	69	53° 58' 55.615" N	1° 16' 14.402" E
3	54° 2' 28.905" N	0° 12' 23.610" W	70	53° 58' 54.680" N	1° 16' 10.907" E
4	54° 3' 4.330" N	0° 9' 20.564" W	71	53° 58' 54.305" N	1° 16' 7.041" E
5	54° 3' 2.961" N	0° 8' 57.136" W	72	53° 58' 48.150" N	1° 9' 3.489" E
6	54° 3' 46.646" N	0° 6' 22.355" W	73	53° 58' 49.099" N	1° 8' 56.253 E
7	54° 3' 55.011" N	0° 6' 0.668" W	74	53° 59' 33.340" N	1° 5' 22.618" E
8	54° 4' 5.592" N	0° 5' 7.239" W	75	53° 59' 16.728" N	1° 0' 29.597" E
9	54° 4' 7.120" N	0° 4' 56.079" W	76	53° 59' 10.802" N	0° 59' 53.488" E
10	54° 4' 7.947" N	0° 4' 12.149" W	77	53° 59' 0.241" N	0° 59' 7.651" E
11	54° 4' 7.646" N	0° 4' 2.450" W	78	53° 58' 58.446" N	0° 58' 57.385" E
12	54° 3' 39.131" N	0° 1' 17.603" E	79	53° 58' 53.673" N	0° 57' 53.130" E
13	54° 3' 36.602" N	0° 1' 19.983" E	80	53° 58' 53.613" N	0° 57' 45.865" E
14	54° 3' 36.653" N	0° 1' 27.388" E	81	53° 58' 54.420" N	0° 57' 26.213" E
15	54° 3' 37.742" N	0° 1' 33.117" E	82	53° 58' 58.248" N	0° 56' 45.174" E
16	54° 3' 31.432" N	0° 2' 43.501" E	83	53° 59' 56.956" N	0° 50' 1.171" E
17	54° 3' 21.791" N	0° 4' 54.431" E	84	54° 0' 12.504" N	0° 48' 1.381" E
18	54° 3' 20.107" N	0° 5' 29.470" E	85	54° 0' 12.515" N	0° 47' 27.367" E
19	54° 3' 20.504" N	0° 5' 36.188" E	86	54° 0' 13.296" N	0° 46' 40.673" E
20	54° 3' 29.852" N	0° 6' 6.995" E	87	54° 0' 12.634" N	0° 46' 30.459" E
21	54° 4' 17.513" N	0° 8' 11.780" E	88	54° 0' 11.415" N	0° 46' 24.233" E
22	54° 4' 19.804" N	0° 8' 20.650" E	89	53° 59' 39.945" N	0° 44' 55.026" E
23	54° 4' 29.084" N	0° 9' 5.618" E	90	53° 59' 33.773" N	0° 44' 35.130" E
24	54° 4' 30.902" N	0° 9' 18.035" E	91	53° 59' 28.402" N	0° 44' 15.020" E
25	54° 4' 31.360" N	0° 9' 29.006" E	92	53° 59' 26.858" N	0° 44' 5.508" E
26	54° 4' 30.770" N	0° 11' 14.823" E	93	53° 59' 23.738" N	0° 43' 35.842" E
27	54° 4' 41.436" N	0° 13' 46.313" E	94	53° 59' 23.191" N	0° 42' 42.267" E
28	54° 4' 51.664" N	0° 18' 10.115" E	95	53° 59' 23.584" N	0° 42' 32.090" E

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>Point ID</i>	<i>Latitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Longitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Point ID</i>	<i>Latitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Longitude (DMS)</i>
29	54° 4' 49.674" N	0° 22' 20.794" E	96	53° 59' 29.653" N	0° 41' 39.599" E
30	54° 4' 34.602" N	0° 25' 8.241" E	97	53° 59' 31.433" N	0° 41' 30.497" E
31	54° 3' 47.343" N	0° 28' 41.594" E	98	53° 59' 34.340" N	0° 41' 20.783" E
32	54° 3' 29.522" N	0° 29' 45.309" E	99	54° 1' 11.539" N	0° 37' 38.060" E
33	54° 3' 12.983" N	0° 30' 41.496" E	100	54° 1' 53.954" N	0° 30' 4.210" E
34	54° 3' 11.866" N	0° 30' 46.755" E	101	54° 1' 55.082" N	0° 29' 58.960" E
35	54° 2' 29.831" N	0° 38' 16.384" E	102	54° 2' 16.836" N	0° 28' 45.068" E
36	54° 2' 28.252" N	0° 38' 27.328" E	103	54° 2' 34.272" N	0° 27' 42.729" E
37	54° 2' 25.710" N	0° 38' 37.464" E	104	54° 3' 14.191" N	0° 24' 52.548" E
38	54° 2' 22.467" N	0° 38' 46.275" E	105	54° 3' 28.906" N	0° 22' 9.330" E
39	54° 0' 46.742" N	0° 42' 25.062" E	106	54° 3' 30.827" N	0° 18' 25.085" E
40	54° 0' 44.114" N	0° 42' 47.823" E	107	54° 3' 25.965" N	0° 15' 11.395" E
41	54° 0' 44.168" N	0° 42' 53.983" E	108	54° 3' 10.152" N	0° 11' 26.334" E
42	54° 0' 37.964" N	0° 43' 8.166" E	109	54° 3' 9.658" N	0° 11' 1.640" E
43	54° 0' 33.962" N	0° 43' 31.109" E	110	54° 3' 10.393" N	0° 9' 39.559" E
44	54° 0' 51.704" N	0° 44' 6.496" E	111	54° 3' 7.676" N	0° 9' 26.386" E
45	54° 0' 57.175" N	0° 44' 19.901" E	112	54° 3' 13.846" N	0° 8' 47.985" E
46	54° 1' 20.169" N	0° 45' 45.285" E	113	54° 1' 59.146" N	0° 5' 34.054" E
47	54° 1' 22.890" N	0° 46' 0.288" E	114	54° 1' 59.193" N	0° 5' 24.927" E
48	54° 1' 33.372" N	0° 47' 34.265" E	115	54° 2' 1.399" N	0° 4' 39.525" E
49	54° 1' 33.357" N	0° 48' 6.711" E	116	54° 2' 14.627" N	0° 1' 34.678" E
50	54° 1' 32.702" N	0° 48' 19.691" E	117	54° 2' 13.616" N	0° 1' 29.370" E
51	54° 1' 26.938" N	0° 49' 8.341" E	118	54° 2' 9.931" N	0° 1' 16.745" W
52	54° 1' 15.588" N	0° 50' 33.236" E	119	54° 1' 43.569" N	0° 0' 7.896" W
53	54° 0' 17.357" N	0° 57' 13.969" E	120	54° 1' 31.663" N	0° 0' 25.766" W
54	54° 0' 15.266" N	0° 57' 36.824" E	121	54° 1' 7.679" N	0° 1' 51.463" W
55	54° 0' 14.766" N	0° 57' 48.644" E	122	54° 1' 0.011" N	0° 2' 21.082" W
56	54° 0' 17.493" N	0° 58' 26.081" E	123	54° 1' 0.055" N	0° 4' 18.699" W
57	54° 0' 27.621" N	0° 59' 10.323" E	124	54° 1' 25.632" N	0° 12' 25.517" W
58	54° 0' 36.596" N	1° 0' 6.568" E	125	54° 1' 41.883" N	0° 12' 50.086" W
59	54° 0' 53.351" N	1° 4' 59.324" E	126	54° 1' 39.112" N	0° 12' 50.078" W
60	54° 2' 51.236" N	1° 8' 18.052" E	127	54° 1' 39.246" N	0° 12' 59.069" W
61	54° 7' 24.985" N	0° 59' 54.702" E	128	54° 1' 39.257" N	0° 12' 59.850" W

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Point ID	Latitude (DMS)	Longitude (DMS)	Point ID	Latitude (DMS)	Longitude (DMS)
62	54° 9' 13.497" N	1° 0' 43.850" E	129	54° 1' 39.742" N	0° 12' 59.821" W
63	54° 10' 49.480" N	0° 58' 21.782" E	130	54° 1' 39.731" N	0° 12' 59.103" W
64	54° 12' 37.143" N	0° 58' 31.095" E	131	54° 1' 43.547" N	0° 12' 59.118" W
65	54° 12' 17.413" N	1° 12' 18.263" E	132	54° 1' 43.811" N	0° 12' 59.860" W
66	54° 4' 13.012" N	1° 30' 5.270" E	133	54° 2' 7.201" N	0° 13' 0.387" W
67	53° 59' 15.598" N	1° 17' 20.651" E			

Commencement Information

I2 Sch. 1 Pt. 1 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

PART 2

ANCILLARY WORKS

1. Works within the Order limits which have been subject to an environmental impact assessment recorded in the environmental statement comprising—
- temporary landing places, moorings or other means of accommodating or anchoring vessels in the construction and/or maintenance of the authorised development;
 - marking buoys, beacons, fenders and other navigational warning or ship impact protection works; and
 - temporary works for the benefit or protection of land or structures affected by the authorised development.

Commencement Information

I3 Sch. 1 Pt. 2 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

PART 3

REQUIREMENTS

Time limits

1. The authorised project must not be commenced after the expiration of seven years beginning with the date this Order comes into force.

Commencement Information

I4 Sch. 1 Pt. 3 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Detailed offshore design parameters

2.—(1) The total number of wind turbine generators comprised in the authorised project must not exceed 180.

(2) Subject to sub-paragraph (3), each wind turbine generator forming part of the authorised project must not—

- (a) exceed a height of 370 metres when measured from LAT to the tip of the vertical blade;
- (b) exceed a rotor diameter of 305 metres;
- (c) be less than 42.43 metres from LAT to the lowest point of the rotating blade; and
- (d) be less than 810 metres from the nearest wind turbine generator in all directions.

(3) The minimum distance in sub-paragraph (2)(d) between each wind turbine generator is to be measured from the centre point of the wind turbine generator.

(4) Wind turbine generator foundation structures forming part of the authorised project must be one of either monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations or jacket foundations.

(5) No wind turbine generator—

- (a) jacket foundations employing pin piles forming part of the authorised project may—
 - (i) have a pin pile diameter of greater than four metres; and
 - (ii) employ more than 16 pin piles per jacket foundation; and
- (b) monopile foundation forming part of the authorised project may have a diameter greater than 15 metres.

(6) The total combined seabed footprint area for wind turbine generator foundations must not exceed—

- (a) 302,180 square metres excluding scour protection; and
- (b) 985,240 square metres including scour protection.

(7) The wind turbine generators comprised in the authorised project must be constructed in accordance with the parameters set out in the pro-rata annex.

Commencement Information

I5 Sch. 1 Pt. 3 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

3.—(1) The total number of offshore electrical installations and offshore accommodation platforms must not exceed ten, consisting of a combination of no more than—

- (a) six small offshore transformer substations;
- (b) three large offshore transformer substations;
- (c) three offshore HVAC booster stations;
- (d) six small offshore HVDC converter stations;
- (e) three large offshore HVDC converter stations; and
- (f) one offshore accommodation platform.

(2) The dimensions of any small offshore transformer substation (including auxiliary structures, such as a helipad, crane, lightning protection, but excluding masts, radar and antennae) forming part of the authorised project must not exceed—

- (a) 100 metres in height when measured from LAT;
- (b) 90 metres in length; and

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (c) 90 metres in width.
- (3) The dimensions of any large offshore transformer substation (including auxiliary structures, such as a helipad, crane, lightning protection, but excluding masts, radar and antennae) forming part of the authorised project must not exceed—
 - (a) 100 metres in height when measured from LAT;
 - (b) 180 metres in length; and
 - (c) 90 metres in width.
- (4) The dimensions of any offshore HVAC booster station (including auxiliary structures, such as a helipad, crane, lightning protection, but excluding masts, radar and antennae) forming part of the authorised project must not exceed—
 - (a) 100 metres in height when measured from LAT;
 - (b) 90 metres in length; and
 - (c) 90 metres in width.
- (5) The dimensions of any small offshore HVDC converter substation (including auxiliary structures, such as a helipad, crane, lightning protection, but excluding masts, radar and antennae) forming part of the authorised project must not exceed—
 - (a) 90 metres in height when measured from LAT;
 - (b) 100 metres in length; and
 - (c) 100 metres in width.
- (6) The dimensions of any large offshore HVDC converter substation (including auxiliary structures, such as a helipad, crane, lightning protection, but excluding masts, radar and antennae) forming part of the authorised project must not exceed—
 - (a) 100 metres in height when measured from LAT;
 - (b) 180 metres in length; and
 - (c) 90 metres in width.
- (7) The dimensions of any offshore accommodation platform forming part of the authorised project must not exceed—
 - (a) 64 metres in height when measured from LAT;
 - (b) 60 metres in length; and
 - (c) 60 metres in width.
- (8) Offshore accommodation platform foundation structures forming part of the authorised project must be one of either monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, gravity base structures, jacket foundations or box-type gravity base structures.
- (9) Offshore electrical installation foundation structures forming part of the authorised project must be one of the following foundation options—
 - (a) for small offshore transformer substations and offshore HVAC booster stations either monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, jacket foundations, gravity base structures or box-type gravity base structures; and
 - (b) for large offshore transformer substations and offshore HVDC converter stations either monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, jacket foundations, box-type gravity base structures, gravity base structures, pontoon gravity base type 1 structures, or pontoon gravity base type 2 structures.
- (10) No offshore electrical installation or offshore accommodation platform—
 - (a) jacket foundation employing pin piles forming part of the authorised project may—

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (i) have a pin pile diameter of greater than four metres; and
 - (ii) employ more than 16 pin piles per jacket foundation; and
- (b) monopile foundation forming part of the authorised project may have a diameter greater than 15 metres.
- (11) The total seabed footprint area for offshore accommodation platform foundations must not exceed—
- (a) 5,625 square metres excluding scour protection; and
 - (b) 30,625 square metres including scour protection.
- (12) The total seabed footprint area for offshore electrical installation foundations must not exceed—
- (a) 101,250 square metres excluding scour protection; and
 - (b) 371,250 square metres including scour protection.
- (13) The total number of gravity base structures may not exceed ten for offshore electrical installations and offshore accommodation platforms.
- (14) The offshore electrical installations and offshore accommodation platform comprised in the authorised project must be constructed in accordance with parameters set out in the pro-rata annex.
- (15) A bridge link forming part of the authorised development must be installed at a minimum height of 20 metres when measured from LAT.

Commencement Information

I6 Sch. 1 Pt. 3 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

4. The total volume of scour protection for wind turbine generators, offshore accommodation platform and offshore electrical installations may not exceed 2,172,040 cubic metres and must be in accordance with the pro-rata annex.

Commencement Information

I7 Sch. 1 Pt. 3 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

- 5.—(1) The number of cable circuits must not exceed six.
- (2) The cables comprising Work No. 1(c) must not—
- (a) exceed 600 kilometres in length; and
 - (b) be subject to cable protection with an area greater than 624,000 square metres.
- (3) The cables comprising Work No. 2(d) must not—
- (a) exceed 90 kilometres in length; and
 - (b) be subject to cable protection with an area greater than 94,000 square metres.
- (4) The cables comprising Work No. 2(e) must not—
- (a) exceed 654 kilometres in length; and
 - (b) be subject to cable protection with an area greater than 792,000 square metres.
- (5) The total number of the cable crossings must not exceed—
- (a) 32 within the area of Work Nos. 1 and 2(d); and
 - (b) 54 within the area utilised for Work No. 2(e);

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

unless otherwise agreed with the MMO.

(6) The total volume of cable protection must not exceed 2,042,000 cubic metres with a maximum footprint of 2,058,000 square metres.

(7) The cables and cable circuits comprised in the authorised development must be constructed in accordance with the parameters set out in the pro-rata annex.

Commencement Information

I8 Sch. 1 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I5 Sch. 1 Pt. 3 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I6 Sch. 1 Pt. 3 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I7 Sch. 1 Pt. 3 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I8 Sch. 1 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Biodiversity net gain

6.—(1) No stage of the connection works in Work No. 7 may commence until a net gain strategy (which must accord with the outline net gain strategy) in relation to that stage has been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority, in consultation with the relevant SNCBs.

(2) The net gain strategy must be implemented as approved.

Commencement Information

I9 Sch. 1 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Detailed design approval onshore

7.—(1) Construction of Work No. 7(a) and (b) may not commence until detailed plans and drawings of—

- (a) the layout;
- (b) scale;
- (c) proposed finished ground levels;
- (d) external appearance and materials;
- (e) hard surfacing materials;
- (f) vehicular and pedestrian access, parking and circulation areas;
- (g) minor structures, such as furniture, refuse or other storage units, signs and lighting;
- (h) proposed and existing functional services above and below, ground, including drainage, power and communications cables and pipelines, manholes and supports; and
- (i) means to control operational noise from Work No. 7 to a level no greater than 5dB above representative background (LA90,T) at the nearest identified noise sensitive receptors;

relating to that work of the authorised project have been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

(2) The details submitted under sub-paragraph (1) must be in accordance with the outline design plan.

(3) The details submitted under sub-paragraph (1) must be subject to a design review process carried out by an independent design review panel to the satisfaction of the relevant planning authority.

(4) Work No. 7(a) and (b) must be carried out in accordance with the approved details.

(5) Work No. 7(a) and (b) may not commence until confirmation of the choice of HVDC or HVAC or a combination of both has been provided to the relevant planning authority, either before, or at the same time as, the details referred to in sub-paragraph (1).

Commencement Information

I10 Sch. 1 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Provision of landscaping

8.—(1) No stage of the connection works may commence until a written landscape management plan and associated work programme (which accords with the outline landscape management plan and outline ecological management plan) for that stage of the connection works has been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority in consultation with the relevant SNCBs and Historic England.

(2) The landscape management plan must include details of—

- (a) surveys, assessments and method statements as guided by BS 5837 and the Hedgerows Regulations 1997;
- (b) location, number, species, size and planting density of any proposed planting;
- (c) cultivation, importing of materials and other operations to ensure plant establishment; and
- (d) implementation timetables for the relevant stage of the landscaping works.

(3) The landscape management plan must be carried out as approved.

Commencement Information

I11 Sch. 1 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Implementation and maintenance of landscaping

9.—(1) All landscape works must be carried out in accordance with the landscape management plans approved under requirement 8 (provision of landscaping), and in accordance with the relevant recommendations of appropriate British Standards.

(2) Unless otherwise stated in the approved landscape management plan or enhancement strategy approved under requirement 23, any tree or shrub planted as part of an approved landscape management plan that, within a period of five years after planting, is removed by the undertaker, dies or becomes, in the opinion of the relevant planning authority, seriously damaged or diseased must be replaced in the first available planting season with a specimen of the same species and size as that originally planted unless otherwise approved by the relevant planning authority.

(3) Unless otherwise stated in the approved landscape management plan or enhancement strategy, within a period of five years after completion of the planting of the approved landscape works comprising Work No. 7(f), a landscape management and maintenance plan for Work No. 7(f) must be submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

(4) The landscape management and maintenance plan for Work No. 7(f) must include details of the management and maintenance of Work No. 7(f) until the connection works are decommissioned in accordance with the onshore decommissioning plan approved under requirement 25 (onshore decommissioning).

(5) The landscape management and maintenance plan for Work No. 7(f) must be carried out as approved.

Commencement Information

I12 Sch. 1 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Ecological management plan

10.—(1) No stage of the connection works may commence until a written ecological management plan (which accords with the outline ecological management plan and the relevant recommendations of appropriate British Standards) for that stage of the connection works reflecting the survey results and ecological mitigation has been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority in consultation with the relevant SNCBs and (where works have potential to impact wetland habitats) the Environment Agency.

(2) The ecological management plan must include an implementation timetable for the relevant stage of the connection works and must be carried out as approved.

Commencement Information

I13 Sch. 1 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Highway accesses

11.—(1) Construction of any new permanent or temporary means of access to a highway, or alteration, or use of an existing means of access to a highway, must not commence until an access plan for that access has been submitted to and approved by the relevant highway authority.

(2) The access plan must include details of the siting, design, layout, visibility splays, access management measures, lighting, signing, safety measures and a maintenance programme relevant to the access it relates to.

(3) The highway accesses (including visibility splays) must be constructed and maintained in accordance with the approved details.

Commencement Information

I14 Sch. 1 para. 11 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Fencing and other means of permanent enclosure

12.—(1) No stage of the connection works may commence until details of all proposed permanent fences, walls or other means of enclosure of that stage of the connection works have been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority.

(2) The details submitted under paragraph (1) must be in accordance with the outline design plan.

(3) Any approved permanent fencing in relation to the connection works in Work No. 7 must be completed before those works are brought into use and must be maintained until the connection

works are decommissioned in accordance with the onshore decommissioning plan approved under requirement 25 (onshore decommissioning).

Commencement Information

I15 Sch. 1 para. 12 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Temporary fencing and other temporary means of enclosure

13.—(1) The details of any temporary fences, walls, or other means of enclosure required for the construction of the connection works must be included in the code of construction practice approved under requirement 18 (which must accord with the outline code of construction practice).

(2) All construction sites must remain securely enclosed at all times during construction of the connection works in accordance with the details approved under sub-paragraph (1) above.

(3) The temporary fencing or other temporary means of enclosure must be removed on completion of that stage of the connection works to the satisfaction of the relevant planning authority.

Commencement Information

I16 Sch. 1 para. 13 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Surface and foul water drainage

14.—(1) No stage of the connection works may commence until written details of the surface and (if any) foul water drainage system (including means of pollution control) (which must accord with the outline onshore infrastructure drainage strategy) for the construction of that stage of the connection works have, after consultation with the relevant sewerage and drainage authorities and the Environment Agency, been submitted to and approved by the lead local flood authority.

(2) No stage of the connection works may commence operation until written details of the surface and (if any) foul water drainage system (including means of pollution control) for that stage of the connection works have, after consultation with the relevant sewerage and drainage authorities and the Environment Agency, been submitted to and approved by the lead local flood authority.

(3) The surface and foul water drainage system must be constructed, operated and maintained in accordance with the approved details.

Commencement Information

I17 Sch. 1 para. 14 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Contaminated land and groundwater scheme

15.—(1) No stage of the connection works or Work No. 5 may commence until a written scheme to deal with the contamination of any land (including groundwater) of that stage of the connection works or Work No. 5 within the Order limits that is likely to cause significant harm to persons or pollution of controlled waters or the environment has been submitted to, and approved by, the relevant planning authority in consultation with the Environment Agency and, to the extent that the plan relates to the intertidal area, the MMO.

(2) The scheme must include an investigation and assessment report, to identify the extent of any contamination and the remedial measures to be taken for that stage to render the land fit for its

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

intended purpose, together with a management plan which sets out long-term measures with respect to any contaminants remaining on the site.

(3) Such remediation as may be identified in the approved scheme must be carried out in accordance with the approved scheme.

Commencement Information

I18 Sch. 1 para. 15 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Surface water

16.—(1) No stage of the connection works in Work No. 7 may commence until, in respect of that installation, a detailed surface water scheme has been prepared in consultation with the relevant sewerage and drainage authorities and the Environment Agency and submitted to and approved by the lead local flood authority.

(2) The detailed surface water schemes must accord with the outline onshore infrastructure drainage strategy and—

- (a) be based on sustainable drainage principles;
- (b) include an assessment of the hydrological and hydrogeological context of the connection works in Work No. 7; and
- (c) include detailed designs of a surface water drainage scheme.

(3) Construction of the connection works in Work No. 7 must be carried out in accordance with the approved scheme.

Commencement Information

I19 Sch. 1 para. 16 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Onshore archaeology

17.—(1) No stage of the connection works or Work No. 5 may commence until a written scheme of archaeological investigation (which must accord with the outline written scheme of investigation for onshore archaeology) for that stage of the connection works or Work No. 5 has been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority in consultation with Historic England.

(2) Archaeological investigations carried out as part of onshore site preparation works must only take place in accordance with a specific written scheme of investigation (which must accord with the outline written scheme of investigation for onshore archaeology) which has been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority in consultation with Historic England.

(3) All archaeological investigations (other than archaeological investigations carried out as part of onshore site preparation works referred to in sub-paragraph (2)) must be carried out in accordance with the written scheme of archaeological investigation approved under sub-paragraph (1).

(4) The archaeological site investigations and post investigation assessment must be completed in accordance with the programme set out in the written scheme of archaeological investigation and provision made for analysis, publication and dissemination of results and archive deposition.

Commencement Information

I20 Sch. 1 para. 17 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Code of construction practice

18.—(1) No stage of the connection works, Work No. 2 (f) or Work No. 5 may commence until a code of construction practice (which must accord with the outline code of construction practice but may not include the outline construction traffic management plan in the event that the outline construction traffic management plan has been, or is in the process of being, approved separately pursuant to requirement 19) for that stage of the connection works has been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority, in consultation with the Environment Agency, the relevant SNCBs and, if applicable, the MMO.

(2) All connection works must be undertaken in accordance with the relevant approved code of construction practice.

Commencement Information

I21 Sch. 1 para. 18 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Construction traffic management plan

19.—(1) No stage of the connection works or Work No. 5 may commence until written details of a construction traffic management plan (which accords with the outline construction traffic management plan) for that stage of the connection works or Work No. 5 has been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority in consultation with the relevant highway authorities (and approved by Network Rail in accordance with paragraph 5 of Part 4 of Schedule 9).

(2) The construction traffic management plan must be implemented as approved.

Commencement Information

I22 Sch. 1 para. 19 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

European protected species onshore

20.—(1) No stage of the connection works may commence until final pre-construction survey work has been carried out to establish whether a European protected species is present on any of the land affected, or likely to be affected, by that stage of the connection works or in any of the trees to be lopped or felled as part of that stage of the connection works.

(2) Where a European protected species is shown to be present, the relevant stage(s) of the connection works must not begin until, after consultation with the relevant SNCBs and the relevant planning authority, a scheme of protection and mitigation measures has been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority or a European protected species licence granted by Natural England.

(3) The connection works must be carried out in accordance with the approved scheme.

(4) In this Requirement, “European Protected Species” has the same meaning as in regulations 42 and 46 of the Conservation of Habitats and Species Regulations 2017(1).

Commencement Information

I23 Sch. 1 para. 20 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

(1) [S.I. 2017/1012](#).

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Restoration of land used temporarily for construction

21. Any land landward of MLWS within the Order limits which is used temporarily for construction of the connection works and not ultimately incorporated in permanent works or approved landscaping, must be reinstated in accordance with such details as have been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority in consultation with, where appropriate, the MMO, and the relevant highway authority, as soon as reasonably practicable and in any event within twelve months of completion of the connection works.

Commencement Information

I24 Sch. 1 para. 21 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Control of noise during operational phase

22.—(1) Work Nos. 7(a), (b) and (c) commence operations until a noise management plan (NMP) for those works has been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority.

(2) The NMP must set out the particulars of—

- (a) any necessary noise attenuation and mitigation measures to be taken to minimise noise resulting from Work No. 7, including any noise limits; and
- (b) a scheme for monitoring attenuation and mitigation measures provided under subparagraph (a) which must include—
 - (i) the circumstances under which noise will be monitored;
 - (ii) the locations at which noise will be monitored;
 - (iii) the method of noise measurement (which must be in accord with BS 4142:2014+A1:2019, an equivalent successor standard or other agreed noise measurement methodology appropriate to the circumstances); and
 - (iv) a complaints procedure.

(3) The NMP must be implemented as approved.

Commencement Information

I25 Sch. 1 para. 22 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Enhancement strategy

23.—(1) No stage of the connection works may commence until written details of an enhancement strategy (which accords with the outline enhancement strategy) for that stage of the connection works has been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority.

(2) The enhancement strategy must be implemented as approved.

Commencement Information

I26 Sch. 1 para. 23 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Ministry of Defence radar mitigation

24.—(1) No wind turbine generator forming part of the authorised development is permitted to rotate its rotor blades on its horizontal axis until the Secretary of State, having consulted with the Ministry of Defence, confirms satisfaction that appropriate mitigation will be implemented and maintained for the life of the authorised development and that arrangements have been put in place with the Ministry of Defence to ensure that the approved mitigation is implemented.

(2) For the purposes of this requirement—

“appropriate mitigation” means measures to prevent or remove any unacceptable effects which the authorised development will have on air defence radar capability of Remote Radar Head (RRH) Staxton Wold and the Ministry of Defence’s air surveillance and control operations that it supports;

“approved mitigation” means the detailed Radar Mitigation Scheme (RMS) that will set out the appropriate measures and timescales for implementation as agreed with the Ministry of Defence at the time the Secretary of State confirms satisfaction in accordance with subparagraph (1); and

“Ministry of Defence” means the Ministry of Defence as represented by Defence Infrastructure Organisation – Safeguarding, St George’s House, DIO Head Office, DMS Whittington, Lichfield, Staffordshire, WS14 9PY or any successor body.

(3) The undertaker must thereafter comply with all other obligations contained within the approved mitigation for the life of the authorised development.

Commencement Information

I27 Sch. 1 para. 24 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Onshore decommissioning

25.—(1) Within three months of the permanent cessation of operation of the connection works an onshore decommissioning plan must be submitted to the relevant planning authority for approval unless otherwise agreed by the relevant planning authority.

(2) The relevant planning authority must provide its decision on the onshore decommissioning plan required under requirement [25\(1\)](#) within three months of submission of such plan unless otherwise agreed by the relevant planning authority and the undertaker.

(3) The onshore decommissioning plan must be implemented as approved.

Commencement Information

I28 Sch. 1 para. 25 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Employment and skills plan

26.—(1) No stage of the connection works may commence until for that stage an employment and skills plan (which accords with the outline employment and skills plan) in relation to the authorised development has been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority.

(2) The employment and skills plan must be implemented as approved.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Commencement Information

I29 Sch. 1 para. 26 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Energy balancing infrastructure safety management

27.—(1) Work No. 7(b) must not commence until an energy balancing infrastructure HazID report (which accords with the outline energy balancing infrastructure HazID report) has been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority.

(2) The energy balancing infrastructure HazID report must be implemented as approved.

Commencement Information

I30 Sch. 1 para. 27 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Stages of authorised development

28.—(1) The authorised development may not be commenced until a written scheme setting out the stages of construction of the authorised project has been submitted to and approved by the relevant planning authority, in relation to the connection works, or the MMO, in relation to works seaward of MHWS.

(2) The stages of construction referred to in sub-paragraph (1) must not permit the authorised development to be constructed in more than one overall phase.

(3) The scheme must be implemented as approved.

Commencement Information

I31 Sch. 1 para. 28 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Claxby Radar Mitigation

29.—(1) No wind turbine generator blades forming part of the authorised development may be installed until the Secretary of State, having consulted with NATS, has confirmed satisfaction that appropriate mitigation will be implemented and maintained for the required period and that arrangements have been put in place with NATS to ensure that the approved mitigation is implemented and in operation prior to installation of the wind turbine blades.

(2) The undertaker must thereafter comply with the obligations contained within the approved mitigation for the required period.

(3) For the purposes of this requirement—

“appropriate mitigation” means measures to mitigate any adverse effects which the operation of the authorised development will have on the primary surveillance radar at Claxby and NATS’ associated air traffic (surveillance and control) services/operations during the required period;

“approved mitigation” means the detailed Primary Radar Mitigation Scheme setting out the appropriate mitigation approved by the Secretary of State and confirmed in accordance with sub-paragraph (1);

“NATS” means NATS (En-Route) Plc (company number 04219273) or any successor body;

“the required period” means the shorter of—

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

- (a) the operational life of the authorised development; and
- (b) the period ending on the date notified to the Secretary of State by the undertaker and confirmed by NATS being the date on which NATS no longer requires the appropriate mitigation to be in place.

.....
Commencement Information

I32 Sch. 1 para. 29 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Requirement for written approval

30. Where the approval, agreement or confirmation of the Secretary of State, the relevant planning authority or another person is required under a requirement, that approval, agreement or confirmation must be given in writing.

.....
Commencement Information

I33 Sch. 1 para. 30 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Amendments to approved details

31.—(1) With respect to any requirement which requires the authorised project to be carried out in accordance with the details approved by the relevant planning authority or another organisation or body, the approved details must be carried out as approved unless an amendment or variation is previously agreed by the relevant planning authority or that other organisation or body in accordance with sub-paragraph (2).

(2) Any amendments to or variations from the approved details must be in accordance with the principles and assessments set out in the environmental statement. Such agreement may only be given in relation to immaterial changes where it has been demonstrated to the satisfaction of the relevant planning authority or that other organisation or body that the subject matter of the agreement sought is unlikely to give rise to any materially greater environmental effects from those assessed in the environmental statement.

(3) The approved details must be taken to include any amendments that may subsequently be approved by the relevant planning authority or that other person.

.....
Commencement Information

I34 Sch. 1 para. 31 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

PART 4

PROCEDURE FOR DISCHARGE OF REQUIREMENTS

Interpretation

1. In this Part of this Schedule, “discharging authority” means—

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

- (a) any body responsible for giving any consent, agreement or approval required by a requirement included in Part 3 of this Schedule, or for giving any consent, agreement or approval further to any document referred to in any such requirement; or
- (b) the local authority in the exercise of its functions set out in sections 60 (control of noise on construction sites) and 61 (prior consent for work on construction sites) of the Control of Pollution Act 1974 subsequently referred to as “the 1974 Act”(2).

Commencement Information

I35 Sch. 1 Pt. 4 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Applications made under requirements

2.—(1) Where an application has been made to the discharging authority for any consent, agreement or approval required by a requirement contained in Part 3 of this Schedule, or for any consent, agreement or approval further to any document referred to in any such requirement, the discharging authority must give notice to the undertaker of its decision on the application within a period of eight weeks beginning with—

- (a) the day immediately following that on which a valid application is received by the discharging authority (such validity to be confirmed by the discharging authority within five days of receipt of the application); or
- (b) where further information is requested under paragraph 3 the day immediately following that on which the further information has been supplied by the undertaker, or such longer period as may be agreed in writing by the undertaker and the discharging authority.

(2) In determining any application made to the discharging authority for any consent, agreement or approval required by a requirement contained in Part 3 of this Schedule, the discharging authority may—

- (a) give or refuse its consent, agreement or approval; or
- (b) give its consent, agreement or approval either subject to reasonable conditions, or unconditionally,

and where consent, agreement or approval is refused or granted subject to conditions the discharging authority must provide its reasons for that decision with the notice of the decision.

Commencement Information

I36 Sch. 1 Pt. 4 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Further information regarding requirements

3.—(1) In relation to any application referred to in paragraph 2, the discharging authority may request such further information from the undertaker as it considers necessary to enable it to consider the application.

(2) If the discharging authority considers that further information is necessary and the requirement concerned contained in Part 3 of this Schedule does not specify that consultation with a consultee is required, the discharging authority must, within ten working days of receipt of the application, notify the undertaker in writing specifying the further information required.

(2) [1974 c. 40](#). Section 61 was amended by Schedule 7 to the Building Act [1984 \(c. 55\)](#), Schedule 15 to the Environmental Protection Act [1990 \(c. 43\)](#) and Schedule 24 to the Environment Act [1995 \(c. 25\)](#).

(3) If the requirement concerned contained in Part 3 of this Schedule specifies that consultation with a consultee is required, the discharging authority must issue the application to the consultee within five working days of receipt of the application, and notify the undertaker in writing specifying any further information requested by the consultee within five working days of receipt of such a request.

(4) If the discharging authority does not give the notification within the period specified in sub-paragraph (2) or (3) it (and the consultee, as the case may be) is deemed to have sufficient information to consider the application and is not entitled to request further information without the prior agreement of the undertaker.

Commencement Information

I37 Sch. 1 Pt. 4 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Appeals

4.—(1) Where a person (“the applicant”) makes an application to a discharging authority, the applicant may appeal to the Secretary of State in the event that—

- (a) the discharging authority refuses an application for any consent, agreement or approval required by—
 - (i) a requirement contained in Part 3 of this Schedule; or
 - (ii) a document referred to in any requirement contained in Part 3 of this Schedule;
- (b) the discharging authority does not determine such an application within the time period set out in paragraph 2(1), or grants it subject to conditions;
- (c) the discharging authority issues a notice further to sections 60 (control of noise on construction sites) or 61 (prior consent for work on construction sites) of the 1974 Act;
- (d) on receipt of a request for further information pursuant to paragraph 3 of this Part of this Schedule, the applicant considers that either the whole or part of the specified information requested by the discharging authority is not necessary for consideration of the application; or
- (e) on receipt of any further information requested, the discharging authority notifies the applicant that the information provided is inadequate and requests additional information which the applicant considers is not necessary for consideration of the application.

(2) The appeal process is as follows—

- (a) any appeal by the applicant must be made within 42 days of the date of the notice of the decision or determination, or (where no determination has been made) the expiry of the time period set out in paragraph 2(1), giving rise to the appeal referred to in sub-paragraph (1);
- (b) the applicant must submit the appeal documentation to the Secretary of State and must on the same day provide copies of the appeal documentation to the discharging authority and any consultee specified under the relevant requirement contained in Part 3 of this Schedule;
- (c) as soon as is practicable after receiving the appeal documentation, the Secretary of State must appoint a person to consider the appeal (“the appointed person”) and must notify the appeal parties of the identity of the appointed person and the address to which all correspondence for the attention of the appointed person should be sent;
- (d) the discharging authority and any consultee (if applicable) must submit their written representations together with any other representations to the appointed person in respect of the appeal within 20 working days of the start date specified by the appointed person

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

and must ensure that copies of their written representations and any other representations as sent to the appointed person are sent to each other and to the applicant on the day on which they are submitted to the appointed person;

- (e) the applicant must make any counter-submissions to the appointed person within 20 working days of receipt of written representations pursuant to sub-paragraph (d) above; and
- (f) the appointed person must make a decision and notify it to the appeal parties, with reasons, as soon as reasonably practicable after the end of the 20 day period for counter-submissions under sub-paragraph (e).

(3) The appointment of the appointed person pursuant to sub-paragraph 4(2)(c) may be undertaken by a person appointed by the Secretary of State for this purpose instead of by the Secretary of State.

(4) In the event that the appointed person considers that further information is necessary to enable the appointed person to consider the appeal the appointed person must as soon as practicable notify the appeal parties in writing specifying the further information required, the appeal party from whom the information is sought, and the date by which the information is to be submitted.

(5) Any further information required pursuant to sub-paragraph (4) must be provided by the party from whom the information is sought to the appointed person and to the other appeal parties by the date specified by the appointed person. The appointed person must notify the appeal parties of the revised timetable for the appeal on or before that day. The revised timetable for the appeal must require submission of written representations to the appointed person within ten working days of the date specified by the appointed person, but must otherwise be in accordance with the process and time limits set out in sub-paragraphs 4(2)(c) to (e).

(6) On an appeal under this paragraph, the appointed person may—

- (a) allow or dismiss the appeal; or
- (b) reverse or vary any part of the decision of the discharging authority (whether the appeal relates to that part of it or not),

and may deal with the application as if it had been made to the appointed person in the first instance.

(7) The appointed person may proceed to a decision on an appeal taking into account such written representations as have been sent within the relevant time limits and in the sole discretion of the appointed person such written representations as have been sent outside of the relevant time limits.

(8) The appointed person may proceed to a decision even though no written representations have been made within the relevant time limits, if it appears to the appointed person that there is sufficient material to enable a decision to be made on the merits of the case.

(9) The decision of the appointed person on an appeal is final and binding on the parties, and a court may entertain proceedings for questioning the decision only if the proceedings are brought by a claim for a judicial review.

(10) If an approval is given by the appointed person pursuant to this Part of this Schedule, it is deemed to be an approval for the purpose of Part 3 of this Schedule as if it had been given by the discharging authority. The discharging authority may confirm any determination given by the appointed person in identical form in writing, but a failure to give such confirmation (or a failure to give it in identical form) is not to be taken to affect or invalidate the effect of the appointed person's determination.

(11) Save where a direction is given pursuant to sub-paragraph (12) requiring the costs of the appointed person to be paid by the discharging authority, the reasonable costs of the appointed person are to be met by the applicant.

(12) On application by the discharging authority or the applicant, the appointed person may give directions as to the costs of the appeal and as to the parties by whom the costs of the appeal are to be

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

paid. In considering whether to make any such direction and the terms on which it is to be made, the appointed person must have regard to relevant guidance on the Planning Practice Guidance website or any official circular or guidance which may from time to time replace it.

Commencement Information

I38 Sch. 1 Pt. 4 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

SCHEDULE 2

Article 8

STREETS SUBJECT TO STREET WORKS

Commencement Information

I39 Sch. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

<i>(1)</i> <i>Street subject to street works</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Extent of works</i>
Unnamed Road	Between the reference points 1a and 1b and shaded Green on sheet 1 of the streets plan
Sands Road	Between the reference points 1c and 1d and shaded Brown on sheet 1 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 2a, 2b and 2c and shaded Brown on sheets 1 and 2 of the streets plan
Bridlington Road	Between the reference points 3a and 3b and shaded Green on sheets 2 and 3 of the streets plan
Gransmoor Road	Between the reference points 4a and 4b and shaded Green on sheets 3 and 4 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 5a and 5b and shaded Brown on sheet 4 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 6a and 6b and shaded Brown on sheet 4 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 7a and 7b and shaded Brown on sheet 4 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 8a and 8b and shaded Brown on sheets 4 and 5 of the streets plan
Lissett Lane	Between the reference points 8c and 8d and shaded Green on sheets 4 and 5 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 9a and 9b and shaded Brown on sheet 5 of the streets plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Street subject to street works</i>	(2) <i>Extent of works</i>
Private Access	Between the reference points 10a and 10b and shaded Brown on sheet 6 of the streets plan
Gembling Lane	Between the reference points 11a and 11b and shaded Green on sheet 6 of the streets plan
Old Howe Lane	Between the reference points 12a and 12b and shaded Green on sheets 6 and 7 of the streets plan
Main Street	Between the reference points 13a and 13b and shaded Green on sheet 7 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 14a and 14b and shaded Brown on sheet 7 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 15a and 15b and shaded Brown on sheet 8 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 16a and 16b and shaded Brown on sheet 8 of the streets plan
Cowslams Lane	Between the reference points 16c and 16d and shaded Green on sheet 8 of the streets plan
B1249	Between the reference points 17a and 17b and shaded Green on sheets 8 and 9 of the streets plan
B1249	Between the reference points 17c and 17d and shaded Green on sheets 8 and 9 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 18a and 18b and shaded Brown on sheets 8 and 9 of the streets plan
B1249	Between the reference points 18c and 18d and shaded Green on sheets 8 and 9 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 19a and 19b and shaded Brown on sheet 10 of the streets plan
Rotsea Lane	Between the reference points 20a and 20b and shaded Green on sheet 11 of the streets plan
Rotsea Lane	Between the reference points 20c and 20d and shaded Green on sheet 11 of the streets plan
Private Access	At reference point 20e and shaded Brown on sheet 11 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 21a and 21b and shaded Brown on sheet 12 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 22a and 22b and shaded Brown on sheet 12 of the streets plan
Carr Lane	Between the reference points 23a and 23b and shaded Green on sheet 13 of the streets plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Street subject to street works</i>	(2) <i>Extent of works</i>
Carr Lane	Between the reference points 24a and 24b and shaded Green on sheet 14 of the streets plan
Wilfholme Road	Between the reference points 25a and 25b and shaded Green on sheet 14 of the streets plan
Beswick Road	Between the reference points 26a and 26b and shaded Green on sheet 15 of the streets plan
Station Road	Between the reference points 27a and 27b and shaded Green on sheet 16 of the streets plan
A164	Between the reference points 28a and 28b and shaded Green on sheet 16 of the streets plan
Station Road	Between the reference points 29a and 29b and shaded Green on sheet 16 of the streets plan
A164	Between the reference points 30a and 30b and shaded Green on sheet 17 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 31a and 31b and shaded Brown on sheet 17 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 32a and 32b and shaded Brown on sheet 17 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 33a and 33b and shaded Brown on sheet 18 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 34a and 34b and shaded Brown on sheet 18 of the streets plan
Old Road	Between the reference points 34c and 34d and shaded Green on sheet 18 of the streets plan
Miles Lane	Between the reference points 35a and 35b and shaded Green on sheet 19 of the streets plan
Miles Lane	Between the reference points 35c and 35d and shaded Green on sheet 19 of the streets plan
Miles Lane	Between the reference points 36a and 36b and shaded Green on sheet 19 of the streets plan
Rose Lane	Between the reference points 37a and 37b and shaded Green on sheets 19 and 20 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 38a and 38b and shaded Brown on sheet 20 of the streets plan
A1035	Between the reference points 39a and 39b and shaded Green on sheet 21 of the streets plan
Dogkennel Lane	Between the reference points 40a and 40b and shaded Green on sheet 21 of the streets plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

(1) <i>Street subject to street works</i>	(2) <i>Extent of works</i>
York Road	Between the reference points 41a and 41b and shaded Green on sheet 22 of the streets plan
York Road	Between the reference points 41c and 41d and shaded Green on sheet 22 of the streets plan
A1079	Between the reference points 42a and 42b and shaded Green on sheets 22 and 23 of the streets plan
Newbald Road	Between the reference points 43a and 43b and shaded Green on sheet 23 of the streets plan
Newbald Road	Between the reference points 43c and 43d and shaded Green on sheet 23 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 44a and 44b and shaded Brown on sheet 23 of the streets plan
B1230	Between the reference points 45a and 45b and shaded Green on sheets 23 and 24 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 46a and 46b and shaded Brown on sheet 24 of the streets plan
Coppelflat Lane	Between the reference points 47a and 47b and shaded Green on sheet 25 of the streets plan
Coppelflat Lane	Between the reference points 48a and 48b and shaded Green on sheet 25 of the streets plan
Coppelflat Lane	Between the reference points 49a and 49b and shaded Green on sheets 25 and 26 of the streets plan
Coppelflat Lane	Between the reference points 50a and 50b and shaded Green on sheets 25 and 26 of the streets plan
A164	Between the reference points 51a and 51b and shaded Green on sheets 25 and 26 of the streets plan
A164	Between the reference points 51c and 51d and shaded Green on sheets 25 and 26 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 52a and 52b and shaded Brown on sheet 26 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 53a and 53b and shaded Brown on sheet 28 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 54a and 54b and shaded Brown on sheet 28 of the streets plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1)	(2)
<i>Street subject to street works</i>	<i>Extent of works</i>
A1079	Between the reference points 55a and 55b and shaded Green on sheet 27 of the streets plan

SCHEDULE 3

Article 10

STREETS TO BE TEMPORARILY CLOSED OR RESTRICTED

Commencement Information

I40 Sch. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

(1)	(2)
<i>Public rights of way to be temporarily stopped up</i>	<i>Extent of temporary stopping up</i>
Unnamed Road	Between the reference points 1a and 1b and shaded Green on sheet 1 of the streets plan
Sands Road	Between the reference points 1c and 1d and shaded Brown on sheet 1 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 2a, 2b and 2c and shaded Brown on sheets 1 and 2 of the streets plan
Bridlington Road	Between the reference points 3a and 3b and shaded Green on sheets 2 and 3 of the streets plan
Gransmoor Road	Between the reference points 4a and 4b and shaded Green on sheets 3 and 4 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 5a and 5b and shaded Brown on sheet 4 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 6a and 6b and shaded Brown on sheet 4 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 7a and 7b and shaded Brown on sheet 4 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 8a and 8b and shaded Brown on sheets 4 and 5 of the streets plan
Lissett Lane	Between the reference points 8c and 8d and shaded Green on sheets 4 and 5 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 9a and 9b and shaded Brown on sheet 5 of the streets plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Public rights of way to be temporarily stopped up</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Extent of temporary stopping up</i>
Private Access	Between the reference points 10a and 10b and shaded Brown on sheet 6 of the streets plan
Gembling Lane	Between the reference points 11a and 11b and shaded Green on sheet 6 of the streets plan
Old Howe Lane	Between the reference points 12a and 12b and shaded Green on sheets 6 and 7 of the streets plan
Main Street	Between the reference points 13a and 13b and shaded Green on sheet 7 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 14a and 14b and shaded Brown on sheet 7 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 15a and 15b and shaded Brown on sheet 8 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 16a and 16b and shaded Brown on sheet 8 of the streets plan
Cowslams Lane	Between the reference points 16c and 16d and shaded Green on sheet 8 of the streets plan
B1249	Between the reference points 17a and 17b and shaded Green on sheets 8 and 9 of the streets plan
B1249	Between the reference points 17c and 17d and shaded Green on sheets 8 and 9 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 18a and 18b and shaded Brown on sheets 8 and 9 of the streets plan
B1249	Between the reference points 18c and 18d and shaded Green on sheets 8 and 9 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 19a and 19b and shaded Brown on sheet 10 of the streets plan
Rotsea Lane	Between the reference points 20a and 20b and shaded Green on sheet 11 of the streets plan
Rotsea Lane	Between the reference points 20c and 20d and shaded Green on sheet 11 of the streets plan
Private Access	At reference point 20e and shaded Brown on sheet 11 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 21a and 21b and shaded Brown on sheet 12 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 22a and 22b and shaded Brown on sheet 12 of the streets plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Public rights of way to be temporarily stopped up</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Extent of temporary stopping up</i>
Carr Lane	Between the reference points 23a and 23b and shaded Green on sheet 13 of the streets plan
Carr Lane	Between the reference points 24a and 24b and shaded Green on sheet 14 of the streets plan
Wilfholme Road	Between the reference points 25a and 25b and shaded Green on sheet 14 of the streets plan
Beswick Road	Between the reference points 26a and 26b and shaded Green on sheet 15 of the streets plan
Station Road	Between the reference points 27a and 27b and shaded Green on sheet 16b of the streets plan
A164	Between the reference points 28a and 28b and shaded Green on sheet 16b of the streets plan
Station Road	Between the reference points 29a and 29b and shaded Green on sheet 16 of the streets plan
A164	Between the reference points 30a and 30b and shaded Green on sheet 17 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 31a and 31b and shaded Brown on sheet 17 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 32a and 32b and shaded Brown on sheet 17 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 33a and 33b and shaded Brown on sheet 18 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 34a and 34b and shaded Brown on sheet 18 of the streets plan
Old Road	Between the reference points 34c and 34d and shaded Green on sheet 18 of the streets plan
Miles Lane	Between the reference points 35a and 35b and shaded Green on sheet 19 of the streets plan
Miles Lane	Between the reference points 35c and 35d and shaded Green on sheet 19 of the streets plan
Miles Lane	Between the reference points 36a and 36b and shaded Green on sheet 19 of the streets plan
Rose Lane	Between the reference points 37a and 37b and shaded Green on sheets 19 and 20 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 38a and 38b and shaded Brown on sheet 20 of the streets plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Public rights of way to be temporarily stopped up</i>	(2) <i>Extent of temporary stopping up</i>
A1035	Between the reference points 39a and 39b and shaded Green on sheet 21 of the streets plan
Dogkennel Lane	Between the reference points 40a and 40b and shaded Green on sheet 21 of the streets plan
York Road	Between the reference points 41a and 41b and shaded Green on sheet 22 of the streets plan
York Road	Between the reference points 41c and 41d and shaded Green on sheet 22 of the streets plan
A1079	Between the reference points 42a and 42b and shaded Green on sheets 22 and 23 of the streets plan
Newbald Road	Between the reference points 43a and 43b and shaded Green on sheet 23 of the streets plan
Newbald Road	Between the reference points 43c and 43d and shaded Green on sheet 23 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 44a and 44b and shaded Brown on sheet 23 of the streets plan
B1230	Between the reference points 45a and 45b and shaded Green on sheets 23 and 24 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 46a and 46b and shaded Brown on sheet 24 of the streets plan
Copleflat Lane	Between the reference points 47a and 47b and shaded Green on sheet 25 of the streets plan
Copleflat Lane	Between the reference points 48a and 48b and shaded Green on sheet 25 of the streets plan
Copleflat Lane	Between the reference points 49a and 49b and shaded Green on sheets 25 and 26 of the streets plan
Copleflat Lane	Between the reference points 50a and 50b and shaded Green on sheets 25 and 26 of the streets plan
A164	Between the reference points 51a and 51b and shaded Green on sheets 25 and 26 of the streets plan
A164	Between the reference points 51c and 51d and shaded Green on sheets 25 and 26 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 52a and 52b and shaded Brown on sheet 26 of the streets plan

(1) <i>Public rights of way to be temporarily stopped up</i>	(2) <i>Extent of temporary stopping up</i>
Private Access	Between the reference points 53a and 53b and shaded Brown on sheet 28 of the streets plan
Private Access	Between the reference points 54a and 54b and shaded Brown on sheet 28 of the streets plan
A1079	Between the reference points 55a and 55b and shaded Green on sheet 27 of the streets plan

SCHEDULE 4

Article 11

PUBLIC RIGHTS OF WAY TO BE CLOSED OR DIVERTED AND ACCESS LAND

PART 1

PUBLIC RIGHTS OF WAY TO BE TEMPORARILY CLOSED

Commencement Information

141 Sch. 4 Pt. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

(1) <i>Public right of way to be temporarily stopped up</i>	(2) <i>Extent of temporary stopping up</i>
Barmston Footpath No. 4	Between points 1a and 1b as shown dashed on sheet 1 of the public rights of way plan
Barmston Footpath No. 3	Between points 2a and 2b as shown dashed on sheets 1 and 2 of the public rights of way plan
Barmston Footpath No. 2	Between points 3a and 3b as shown dashed on sheet 2 of the public rights of way plan
Foston on the Wolds Footpath No. 10	Between points 4a and 4b as shown dashed on sheet 6 of the public rights of way plan
Foston on the Wolds Footpath No. 12	Between points 5a and 5b as shown dashed on sheet 7 of the public rights of way plan
Foston on the Wolds Footpath No. 12	Between points 6a and 6b as shown dashed on sheet 8 of the public rights of way plan
Foston on the Wolds Bridleway No. 6	Between points 7a and 7b as shown dashed on sheet 10 of the public rights of way plan
Hutton Cranswick Footpath No. 10	Between points 8a and 8b as shown dashed on sheets 11 and 12 of the public rights of way plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Public right of way to be temporarily stopped up</i>	(2) <i>Extent of temporary stopping up</i>
Watton Footpath No. 18	Between points 9a and 9b as shown dashed on sheet 12 of the public rights of way plan
Watton Bridleway No. 13	Between points 10a and 10b as shown dashed on sheet 13 of the public rights of way plan
Beswick Bridleway No. 23	Between points 11a and 11b as shown dashed on sheet 15 of the public rights of way plan
Lockington Footpath No. 8	Between points 12a and 12b as shown dashed on sheet 16a and 16b respectively of the public rights of way plan
Leconfield Footpath No. 1	Between points 13a and 13b as shown dashed on sheet 17 of the public rights of way plan
Leconfield Bridleway No. 2	Between points 14a and 14b as shown dashed on sheet 17 of the public rights of way plan
Leconfield Footpath No. 7	Between points 15a and 15b as shown dashed on sheets 17 and 18 of the public rights of way plan
Leconfield Footpath No. 7	Between points 15c and 15d as shown dashed on sheet 18 of the public rights of way plan
Leconfield Bridleway No. 9	Between points 16a and 16b as shown dashed on sheet 18 of the public rights of way plan
Leconfield Footpath No. 10	Between points 17a and 17b as shown dashed on sheet 18 of the public rights of way plan
Leconfield Footpath No. 10	Between points 17c and 17d as shown dashed on sheet 18 of the public rights of way plan
Leconfield Footpath No. 11	Between points 18a and 18b as shown dashed on sheet 18 of the public rights of way plan
Leconfield Bridleway No. 6	Between points 19a and 19b as shown dashed on sheet 18 of the public rights of way plan
Leconfield Bridleway No. 12	Between points 20a and 20b as shown dashed on sheet 18 of the public rights of way plan
Cherry Burton Footpath No. 2	Between points 21a and 21b as shown dashed on sheet 20 of the public rights of way plan
Cherry Burton Footpath No. 3	Between points 22a and 22b as shown dashed on sheet 20 of the public rights of way plan
Walkington Footpath No. 9 (Moor Lane)	Between points 23a and 23b as shown dashed on sheet 24 of the public rights of way plan
Rowley Footpath No.12	Between points 24a and 24b as shown dashed on sheets 25 and 26 of the public rights of way plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Public right of way to be temporarily stopped up</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Extent of temporary stopping up</i>
Rowley Footpath No.12	Between points 24c and 24d as shown dashed on sheets 26 and 27 of the public rights of way plan
Skidby Footpath No. 16	Between points 25a and 25b as shown dashed on sheet 26 and 28 of the public rights of way plan
Skidby Footpath No. 16	Between points 25c and 25d as shown dashed on sheet 28 of the public rights of way plan
Skidby Footpath No. 17	Between points 26a and 26b as shown dashed on sheet 28 of the public rights of way plan
Rowley Bridleway No. 13	Between points 27a and 27b as shown dashed on sheet 27 of the public rights of way plan

PART 2

PUBLIC RIGHTS OF WAY TO BE PERMANENTLY DIVERTED

Commencement Information

I42 Sch. 4 Pt. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

<i>(1)</i> <i>Public right of way to be diverted</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Extent of diversion</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Extent of substitute right of way</i>
Skidby Footpath No. 16	Within area 1 shaded orange on sheet 28 of the public rights of way plan	602 m
Rowley Bridleway No. 13	Between points 27a and 27b dashed blue on sheet 27 of the public rights of way plan	358 m

PART 3

PUBLIC RIGHTS OF WAY TO BE TEMPORARILY DIVERTED

Commencement Information

I43 Sch. 4 Pt. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1)	(2)	(3)
<i>Public right of way to be diverted</i>	<i>Extent of temporary diversion</i>	<i>Extent of substitute right of way</i>
Barmston Footpath No. 4	Between points 1a and 1b as shown dashed on sheet 1 of the public rights of way plan	244 m

PART 4

ACCESS LAND WHERE PUBLIC RIGHTS OF WAY MAY BE TEMPORARILY SUSPENDED

Commencement Information

I44 Sch. 4 Pt. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

(1)	(2)
<i>Access Land subject to temporary prohibition or restriction of use</i>	<i>Extent of temporary prohibition or restriction of use of access land</i>
England Coastal Path	Temporarily suspend access to the area shaded green on the public rights of way plan

SCHEDULE 5

Article 12

ACCESS TO WORKS

Commencement Information

I45 Sch. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

(1)	(2)
<i>Location of access</i>	<i>Description of access</i>
Sands Road	Referenced OA_001 and hatched pink on sheet 1 of the access to works plan
Sands Road	Referenced AP_002 and shaded blue on sheet 1 of the access to works plan
Bridlington Road	Referenced AP_003 and shaded blue on sheets 2 and 3 of the access to works plan
Bridlington Road	Referenced AP_040 and shaded blue on sheets 2 and 3 of the access to works plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Location of access</i>	(2) <i>Description of access</i>
Bridlington Road	Referenced OA_002 and shaded pink on sheet 3 of the access to works plan
Fisher Lane	Referenced OA_003 and shaded pink on sheet 4 of the access to works plan
Lissett Lane	Referenced AP_004 and shaded blue on sheets 4 and 5 of the access to works plan
Lissett Lane	Referenced OA_004 and hatched pink on sheets 4 and 5 of the access to works plan
Bridlington Road	Referenced OA_005 and shaded pink on sheet 5 of the access to works plan
Gembling Lane	Referenced OA_027 and shaded pink on sheet 6 of the access to works plan
Gembling Lane	Referenced OA_028 and shaded pink on sheet 6 of the access to works plan
Old Howe Lane	Referenced AP_005 and shaded blue on sheets 6 and 7 of the access to works plan
Old Howe Lane	Referenced AP_039 and shaded blue on sheets 6 and 7 of the access to works plan
Main Street	Referenced OA_029 and shaded pink on sheet 7 of the access to works plan
Cowslams Lane	Referenced AP_006 and shaded blue on sheet 8 of the access to works plan
Cowslams Lane	Referenced OA_006 and hatched pink on sheet 8 of the access to works plan
B1249	Referenced OA_007 and shaded pink on sheets 8 and 9 of the access to works plan
B1249	Referenced AP_007 and shaded blue on sheets 8 and 9 of the access to works plan
B1249	Referenced AP_008 and shaded blue on sheets 8 and 9 of the access to works plan
B1249	Referenced OA_008 and hatched pink on sheets 8 and 9 of the access to works plan
Private Access	Referenced AP_009 and shaded blue on sheet 10 of the access to works plan
Private Access	Referenced OA_009 and hatched pink on sheet 10 of the access to works plan
Rotsea Lane	Referenced AP_010 and shaded blue on sheet 11 of the access to works plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Location of access</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Description of access</i>
Rotsea Lane	Referenced AP_038 and shaded blue on sheet 11 of the access to works plan
Rotsea Lane	Referenced OA_010 and hatched pink on sheet 11 of the access to works plan
Rotsea Lane	Referenced OA_031 and shaded pink on sheet 11 of the access to works plan
Carr Lane	Referenced OA_011 and shaded pink on sheet 13 of the access to works plan
Carr Lane	Referenced OA_034 and shaded pink on sheet 13 of the access to works plan
Carr Lane	Referenced AP_011 and AP_037 and shaded blue on sheet 14 of the access to works plan
Wilfholme Road	Referenced OA_012 and shaded pink on sheet 14 of the access to works plan
Wilfholme Road	Referenced OA_013 and shaded pink on sheet 14 of the access to works plan
Wilfholme Road	Referenced AP_012 and AP_036 and shaded blue on sheet 14 of the access to works plan
Beswick Road	Referenced AP_013 and AP_035 and shaded blue on sheet 15 of the access to works plan
Station Road	Referenced OA_015 and shaded pink on sheet 16 of the access to works plan
Station Road	Referenced AP_014 and AP_034 and shaded blue on sheet 16 of the access to works plan
Station Road	Referenced OA_014 and hatched pink on sheet 16 of the access to works plan
Station Road	Referenced AP_015 and shaded blue on sheet 16 of the access to works plan
A164	Referenced AP_016 and shaded blue on sheet 17 of the access to works plan
A164	Referenced OA_017 and hatched pink on sheet 17 of the access to works plan
Old Road	Referenced AP_017 and shaded blue on sheet 18 of the access to works plan
Miles Lane	Referenced OA_018 and shaded pink on sheet 19 of the access to works plan
Miles Lane	Referenced AP_018 and shaded blue on sheet 19 of the access to works plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Location of access</i>	(2) <i>Description of access</i>
Roase Lane	Referenced OA_019 and shaded pink on sheets 19 and 20 of the access to works plan
A1035	Referenced AP_020 and AP_032 and shaded blue on sheet 21 of the access to works plan
Dogkennel Lane	Referenced AP_021 and shaded blue on sheet 21 of the access to works plan
Dogkennel Lane	Referenced OA_020 and hatched pink on sheet 21 of the access to works plan
York Road	Referenced AP_022 and shaded blue on sheet 22 of the access to works plan
York Road	Referenced OA_021 and hatched pink on sheet 22 of the access to works plan
Killingwoldgraves Lane	Referenced OA_022 and shaded pink on sheets 22 and 23 of the access to works plan
Newbald Road	Referenced AP_023 and AP_024 and shaded blue on sheet 23 of the access to works plan
Newbald Road	Referenced OA_040 and hatched pink on sheet 23 of the access to works plan
Coppelflat Lane	Referenced OA_023 and hatched pink on sheet 25 of the access to works plan
Coppelflat Lane	Referenced AP_027 and shaded blue on sheet 25 of the access to works plan
Coppelflat Lane	Referenced OA_024 and shaded pink on sheets 25 and 26 of the access to works plan
Coppelflat Lane	Referenced AP_030 and shaded blue on sheets 25 and 26 of the access to works plan
Coppelflat Lane	Referenced OA_025 and hatched pink on sheets 25 and 26 of the access to works plan
Coppelflat Lane	Referenced AP_028 and shaded blue on sheets 25 and 26 of the access to works plan
A164	Referenced AP_026 and shaded blue on sheet 26 of the access to works plan
A1079	Referenced OA_043 and hatched pink on sheet 27 of the access to works plan
A1079	Referenced AP_025 and hatched blue on sheet 27 of the access to works plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

SCHEDULE 6

Article 21

LAND IN WHICH ONLY NEW RIGHTS ETC., MAY BE ACQUIRED

Commencement Information

I46 Sch. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

<i>(1)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Purpose for which rights may be acquired and restrictions imposed</i>
1 2 2A 3 3A 4 4A	Rights to install, retain, use, maintain, inspect, alter, remove, refurbish, reconstruct, replace, protect and improve underground electricity cables, jointing bays, ducting, telecommunications and other ancillary apparatus (including but not limited to access chambers, manholes and marker posts) and any other works as necessary together with the right to fell, trim or lop trees and bushes which may obstruct or interfere with the said cables, telecommunications and other ancillary apparatus
10 11 12	Rights to pass and repass on foot, with or without vehicles, plant and machinery (including rights to lay and use any temporary surface) for all purposes in connection with the construction, use, maintenance and decommissioning of the authorised development
13	Rights to continuous vertical and lateral support for the authorised development
18 19 20	Rights to install, retain, use, maintain, inspect, alter, remove, refurbish, reconstruct, replace, protect and improve sewers, drains, pipes, ducts, mains, conduits, services, flues and to drain into and manage waterflows in any drains, watercourses and culverts
21 27 28 29 30 31	Rights to install, execute, implement, retain, repair, improve, renew, remove, relocate and plant trees, woodlands, shrubs, hedgerows, seeding, landscaping and other ecological measures together with the right to maintain, inspect and replant such trees, shrubs, hedgerows, landscaping and other ecological measures the right to pass and repass on foot, with or without vehicles, plant and machinery for all purposes in connection with the

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Purpose for which rights may be acquired and restrictions imposed</i>
32	implementation and maintenance of landscaping and ecological mitigation or enhancement works
33	Rights to install, retain, use, maintain, inspect, alter, remove, refurbish, reconstruct, replace, protect and improve security fencing, gates, boundary treatment, public rights of way and any other ancillary apparatus and any other works as necessary
36	
37	
38	
39	Restrictions on erecting buildings or structures, altering ground levels, planting trees or carrying out operations or actions (including but not limited to blasting and piling) which may obstruct, interrupt, or interfere with the exercise of the rights or damage the authorised development
40	
41	
51	
52	
53	
54	
58	
59	
60	
61	
62	
63	
64	
65	
66	
68	
69	
70	

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

<i>(1)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Purpose for which rights may be acquired and restrictions imposed</i>
71	
72	
73	
74	
75	
76	
77	
78	
86	
87	
88	
93	
94	
95	
96	
106	
107	
108	
109	
110	
111	
126	
127	
128	
129	

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

<i>(1)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Purpose for which rights may be acquired and restrictions imposed</i>
130	
139	
140	
141	
142	
143	
144	
145	
146	
147	
148	
149	
150	
153	
155	
156	
157	
158	
159	
160	
161	
166	
167	
168	
169	

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

<i>(1)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Purpose for which rights may be acquired and restrictions imposed</i>
170	
171	
172	
173	
174	
175	
176	
177	
178	
179	
180	
181	
182	
183	
184	
188	
189	
190	
191	
194	
195	
196	
199	
200	
201	

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

<i>(1)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Purpose for which rights may be acquired and restrictions imposed</i>
211	
212	
213	
214	
215	
216	
223	
227	
228	
233	
234	
235	
238	
239	
240	
241	
242	
243	
244	
245	
252	
253	
254	
262	
263	

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

<i>(1)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Purpose for which rights may be acquired and restrictions imposed</i>
264	
265	
266	
272	
273	
274	
275	
276	
277	
278	
279	
280	
281	
282	
285	
292	
293	
294	
298	
299	
300	
307	
308	
309	
310	

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

<i>(1)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Purpose for which rights may be acquired and restrictions imposed</i>
315	
316	
317	
318	
335	
336	
337	
338	
339	
340	
341	
342	
343	
344	
345	
346	
347	
348	
349	
350	
351	
352	
353	
354	
355	

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

<i>(1)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Purpose for which rights may be acquired and restrictions imposed</i>
356	
1 2 2A 3 3A 4 4A	Rights to ground and lay anchor for vessels within the Order land
308	
309 310 315 316 317 318 323 330 332 333 335 336 337 338 339 340	Rights to install, retain, use, maintain, inspect, alter, remove, refurbish, reconstruct, replace, protect and improve pipes, ducts, mains, wires, cables, conduits, flues, fibre optic cables and other conducting media of whatsoever nature Restrictions on erecting buildings or structures, altering ground levels, planting trees or carrying out operations or actions (including but not limited to blasting and piling) which may obstruct, interrupt, or interfere with the exercise of the rights or damage the authorised development

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

<i>(1)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Purpose for which rights may be acquired and restrictions imposed</i>
341	
342	
343	
344	
345	
346	
347	
348	
349	
350	
351	
352	
353	
354	
355	
356	
14	Rights to use, maintain and improve a permanent means of access including visibility splays and bridges
17	
25	Rights to install, retain, use, maintain, inspect, alter, remove, refurbish, reconstruct, replace, protect and improve security fencing, gates, boundary treatment, public rights of way and any other ancillary apparatus and any other works as necessary
26	
35	
45	Rights to pass and repass on foot, with or without vehicles, plant and machinery for all purposes in connection with the construction, use, maintenance and decommissioning of the authorised development
46	
47	
56	Rights to install, execute, implement, retain, repair, improve, renew, remove, relocate and

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Purpose for which rights may be acquired and restrictions imposed</i>
57	plant trees, woodlands, shrubs, hedgerows,
80	seeding, landscaping and other ecological
84	measures together with the right to maintain,
92	inspect and replant such trees, shrubs,
99	hedgerows, landscaping and other ecological
100	measures the right to pass and repass on foot,
104	with or without vehicles, plant and machinery
113	for all purposes in connection with the
114	implementation and maintenance of landscaping
117	and ecological mitigation or enhancement works
123	Restrictions on erecting buildings or structures,
134	altering ground levels, planting trees or carrying
135	out operations or actions (including but not
151	limited to blasting and piling) which may
163	obstruct, interrupt, or interfere with the exercise
165	of the rights
186	
187	
192	
203	
206	
209	
230	
237	

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	(2) <i>Purpose for which rights may be acquired and restrictions imposed</i>
250 255 258 268 269 290 296 305	
23 25 34	Rights to pass and repass on foot, with or without vehicles, plant and machinery (including rights to lay and use any temporary surface) for all purposes in connection with the construction, use, maintenance and decommissioning of the authorised development
55 91 98	Rights to install, retain, use, maintain, inspect, alter, remove, refurbish, reconstruct, replace, protect and improve security fencing, gates, boundary treatment, public rights of way and any other ancillary apparatus and any other works as necessary
138 152 162 164 185 193 203	Rights to install, execute, implement, retain, repair, improve, renew, remove, relocate and plant trees, woodlands, shrubs, hedgerows, seeding, landscaping and other ecological measures together with the right to maintain, inspect and replant such trees, shrubs, hedgerows, landscaping and other ecological measures the right to pass and repass on foot, with or without vehicles, plant and machinery for all purposes in connection with the implementation and maintenance of landscaping and ecological mitigation or enhancement works
206 229 236	Restrictions on erecting buildings or structures, altering ground levels, planting trees or carrying out operations or actions (including but not limited to blasting and piling) which may obstruct, interrupt, or interfere with the exercise of the rights
247	

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

<i>(1)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Purpose for which rights may be acquired and restrictions imposed</i>
255 267 287 295 302	
323	Rights to construct, use, maintain and improve a permanent means of access including visibility splays
330	Rights to pass and repass on foot, with or without vehicles, plant and machinery (including rights to lay and use any temporary surface) for all purposes in connection with the construction, use, maintenance and decommissioning of the authorised development
332	Rights to install, retain, use, maintain, inspect, alter, remove, refurbish, reconstruct, replace, protect and improve pipes, ducts, mains, wires, cables, conduits, flues, fibre optic cables and other conducting media of whatsoever nature
333	Rights to install, retain, use, maintain, inspect, alter, remove, refurbish, reconstruct, replace, protect and improve security infrastructure including cameras, perimeter fencing, fencing, gates and any other security measures or ancillary apparatus required in order to ensure an appropriate level of security in respect of the authorised development
	Rights to install, execute, implement, retain, repair, improve, renew, remove, relocate and plant trees, woodlands, shrubs, hedgerows, seeding, landscaping and other ecological measures together with the right to maintain, inspect and replant such trees, shrubs, hedgerows, landscaping and other ecological measures the right to pass and repass on foot, with or without vehicles, plant and machinery for all purposes in connection with the implementation and maintenance of landscaping and ecological mitigation or enhancement works
	Rights to install, retain, use, maintain, inspect, alter, remove, refurbish, reconstruct, replace,

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Purpose for which rights may be acquired and restrictions imposed</i>
	<p>protect and improve any boundary treatment, public rights of way and any other ancillary apparatus and any other works as necessary</p> <p>Restrictions on erecting buildings or structures, altering ground levels, planting trees or carrying out operations or actions (including but not limited to blasting and piling) which may obstruct, interrupt, or interfere with the exercise of the rights</p>
<p>340</p> <p>341</p> <p>342</p> <p>343</p> <p>344</p> <p>345</p> <p>346</p> <p>347</p> <p>348</p> <p>349</p> <p>350</p> <p>351</p> <p>352</p> <p>353</p> <p>354</p> <p>355</p> <p>356</p>	<p>Rights to install, retain, use, maintain, inspect, alter, remove, refurbish, reconstruct, replace, protect and improve electricity poles, overhead electricity lines, underground electricity cables, telecommunications and all equipment and other ancillary apparatus (including but not limited to the use of scaffolding) and any other works as necessary together with the right to fell, trim or lop trees and bushes which may obstruct or interfere with the said poles, lines, telecommunications and other equipment and ancillary apparatus</p> <p>Restrictions on erecting buildings or structures, altering ground levels, planting trees or carrying out operations or actions (including but not limited to blasting and piling) which may obstruct, interrupt, or interfere with the exercise of the rights or damage the authorised development</p>

SCHEDULE 7

Article 21

**MODIFICATION OF COMPENSATION AND COMPULSORY
PURCHASE ENACTMENTS FOR CREATION OF NEW RIGHTS**

1. The enactments for the time being in force with respect to compensation for the compulsory purchase of land apply, with the necessary modifications as respects compensation, in the case of a compulsory acquisition under this Order of a right by the creation of a new right or the imposition of a restrictive covenant as they apply as respects compensation on the compulsory purchase of land and interests in land.

Commencement Information

I47 Sch. 7 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

2.—(1) Without limitation on the scope of paragraph 1, the Land Compensation Act 1973⁽³⁾ has effect subject to the modifications set out in sub-paragraph (2).

(2) In section 44(1) (compensation for injurious affection), as it applies to compensation for injurious affection under section 7 (measure of compensation in case of severance) of the 1965 Act as substituted by paragraph 5—

- (a) for the words “land is acquired or taken from” there is substituted the words “a right or restrictive covenant over land is purchased from or imposed on”; and
- (b) for the words “acquired or taken from him” there is substituted the words “over which the right is exercisable or the restrictive covenant enforceable”.

Commencement Information

I48 Sch. 7 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

3.—(1) Without limitation to the scope of paragraph 1, the 1961 Act has effect subject to the modification set out in sub-paragraph (2).

(2) For section 5A(5A) (relevant valuation date) of the 1961 Act substitute—

“(5A) If—

- (a) the acquiring authority enters on land for the purpose of exercising a right in pursuance of a notice of entry under section 11(1) (powers of entry) of the 1965 Act (as modified by paragraph 7 of Schedule 7 to the Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023; and
- (b) the acquiring authority is subsequently required by a determination under paragraph 12 of Schedule 2A (counter-notice requiring purchase of land not in notice to treat) to the 1965 Act (as substituted by paragraph 10 of Schedule 7 to the Hornsea Four Wind Farm Order 2023 to acquire an interest in the land, and
- (c) the acquiring authority enters on and takes possession of that land,

the authority is deemed for the purposes of subsection (3)(a) to have entered on that land where it entered on that land for the purpose of exercising that right.”

(3) [1973 c. 26.](#)

Commencement Information

I49 Sch. 7 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Application of Part 1 of the 1965 Act

4.—(1) The 1965 Act is to have effect with the modifications necessary to make it apply to the compulsory acquisition under this Order of a right by the creation of a new right, or to the imposition under this Order of a restrictive covenant, as it applies to the compulsory acquisition under this Order of land, so that, in appropriate contexts, references in that Act to land are read (according to the requirements of the particular context) as referring to, or as including references to—

- (a) the right acquired or to be acquired, or the restriction imposed or to be imposed; or
- (b) the land over which the right is or is to be exercisable, or the restriction is to be enforceable.

(2) Without limitation on the scope of sub-paragraph (1), Part 1 of the 1965 Act applies in relation to the compulsory acquisition under this Order of a right by the creation of a new right or, in relation to the imposition of a restriction, with the modifications specified in the following provisions of this Schedule.

Commencement Information

I50 Sch. 7 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

5. For section 7 (measure of compensation in the case of severance) of the 1965 Act there is substituted the following section—

“7. In assessing the compensation to be paid by the acquiring authority under this Act regard must be had not only to the extent (if any) to which the value of the land over which the right is to be acquired or the restrictive covenant is to be imposed is depreciated by the acquisition of the right or the imposition of the covenant but also to the damage (if any) to be sustained by the owner of the land by reason of its severance from other land of the owner, or injuriously affecting that other land by the exercise of the powers conferred by this or the special Act.”.

Commencement Information

I51 Sch. 7 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

6. The following provisions of the 1965 Act (which state the effect of a deed poll executed in various circumstances where there is no conveyance by persons with interests in the land), that is to say—

- (a) section 9(4) (refusal to convey, failure to make title, etc);
- (b) paragraph 10(3) of Schedule 1 (persons without power to sell their interests) (conveyance of the land or interest);
- (c) paragraph 2(3) of Schedule 2 (absent and untraced owners); and
- (d) paragraphs 2(3) and 7(2) of Schedule 4 (common land),

are so modified as to secure that, as against persons with interests in the land which are expressed to be overridden by the deed, the right which is to be compulsorily acquired or the restrictive covenant which is to be imposed is vested absolutely in the acquiring authority.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Commencement Information

I52 Sch. 7 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

7. Section 11 (powers of entry) of the 1965 Act is so modified as to secure that, as from the date on which the acquiring authority has served notice to treat in respect of any right or restrictive covenant, as well as the notice of entry required by subsection (1) of that section (as it applies to compulsory acquisition under article 21 (compulsory acquisition of rights etc.), it has power, exercisable in equivalent circumstances and subject to equivalent conditions, to enter for the purpose of exercising that right or enforcing that restrictive covenant (which is deemed for this purpose to have been created on the date of service of the notice); and sections 11A (powers of entry: further notices of entry), 11B (counter-notice requiring possession to be taken on specified date), 12 (unauthorised entry) and 13 (refusal to give possession to acquiring authority) of the 1965 Act is modified correspondingly.

Commencement Information

I53 Sch. 7 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

8. Section 20 (tenants at will, etc.) of the 1965 Act applies with the modifications necessary to secure that persons with such interests in land as are mentioned in that section are compensated in a manner corresponding to that in which they would be compensated on a compulsory acquisition under this Order of that land, but taking into account only the extent (if any) of such interference with such an interest as is actually caused, or likely to be caused, by the exercise of the right or the enforcement of the restrictive covenant in question.

Commencement Information

I54 Sch. 7 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

9. Section 22 (interest omitted from purchase) of the 1965 Act as modified by article 29(3) is so modified as to enable the acquiring authority, in circumstances corresponding to those referred to in that section, to continue to be entitled to exercise the right acquired or enforce the restrictive covenant imposed, subject to compliance with that section as respects compensation.

Commencement Information

I55 Sch. 7 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

10. For Schedule 2A to the 1965 Act substitute—

“SCHEDULE 2A

COUNTER-NOTICE REQUIRING PURCHASE OF LAND

Introduction

1.—(1) This Schedule applies where an acquiring authority serve a notice to treat in respect of a right over, or restrictive covenant affecting, the whole or part of a house, building or factory and have not executed a general vesting declaration under section 4 (execution of declaration) of the 1981 Act as applied by article 23 (application of the Compulsory Purchase (Vesting Declarations)

Act 1981) of the Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023 in respect of the land to which the notice to treat relates.

(2) But see article 25(3) (acquisition of subsoil only) of the Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023 which excludes the acquisition of subsoil only from this Schedule.

2. In this Schedule, “house” includes any park or garden belonging to a house.

Counter-notice requiring purchase of land

3. A person who is able to sell the house, building or factory (“the owner”) may serve a counter-notice requiring the authority to purchase the owner’s interest in the house, building or factory.

4. A counter-notice under paragraph 3 must be served within the period of 28 days beginning with the day on which the notice to treat was served.

Response to counter-notice

5. On receiving a counter-notice, the acquiring authority must decide whether to—

- (a) withdraw the notice to treat,
- (b) accept the counter-notice, or
- (c) refer the counter-notice to the Upper Tribunal.

6. The authority must serve notice of their decision on the owner within the period of 3 months beginning with the day on which the counter-notice is served (“the decision period”).

7. If the authority decide to refer the counter-notice to the Upper Tribunal they must do so within the decision period.

8. If the authority do not serve notice of a decision within the decision period they are to be treated as if they had served notice of a decision to withdraw the notice to treat at the end of that period.

9. If the authority serve notice of a decision to accept the counter-notice, the compulsory purchase order and the notice to treat are to have effect as if they included the owner’s interest in the house, building or factory.

Determination by the Upper Tribunal

10. On a referral under paragraph 7, the Upper Tribunal must determine whether the acquisition of the right or the imposition of the restrictive covenant would—

- (a) in the case of a house, building or factory, cause material detriment to the house, building or factory, or
- (b) in the case of a park or garden, seriously affect the amenity or convenience of the house to which the park or garden belongs.

11. In making its determination, the Upper Tribunal must take into account—

- (a) the effect of the acquisition of the right or the imposition of the covenant,
- (b) the use to be made of the right or covenant proposed to be acquired or imposed, and
- (c) if the right or covenant is proposed to be acquired or imposed for works or other purposes extending to other land, the effect of the whole of the works and the use of the other land.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

12. If the Upper Tribunal determines that the acquisition of the right or the imposition of the covenant would have either of the consequences described in paragraph 10, it must determine how much of the house, building or factory the authority ought to be required to take.

13. If the Upper Tribunal determines that the authority ought to be required to take some or all of the house, building or factory, the compulsory purchase order and the notice to treat are to have effect as if they included the owner’s interest in that land.

14.—(1) If the Upper Tribunal determines that the authority ought to be required to take some or all of the house, building or factory, the authority may at any time within the period of 6 weeks beginning with the day on which the Upper Tribunal makes its determination withdraw the notice to treat in relation to that land.

(2) If the acquiring authority withdraw the notice to treat under this paragraph they must pay the person on whom the notice was served compensation for any loss or expense caused by the giving and withdrawal of the notice.

(3) Any dispute as to the compensation is to be determined by the Upper Tribunal.”.

<p>Commencement Information I56 Sch. 7 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see art. 1</p>

<p>Commencement Information I50 Sch. 7 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see art. 1 I51 Sch. 7 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see art. 1 I52 Sch. 7 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see art. 1 I53 Sch. 7 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see art. 1 I54 Sch. 7 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see art. 1 I55 Sch. 7 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see art. 1 I56 Sch. 7 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see art. 1</p>

SCHEDULE 8

Article 28

LAND OF WHICH TEMPORARY POSSESSION MAY BE TAKEN

<p>Commencement Information I57 Sch. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see art. 1</p>
--

(1) <i>Area</i>	(2) <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	(3) <i>Purpose for which temporary possession may be taken</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire	5	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work Nos. 5 and 6

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> Area	<i>(2)</i> Number of land shown on land plans	<i>(3)</i> Purpose for which temporary possession may be taken
East Riding of Yorkshire	6	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work Nos. 5 and 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	6A	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work Nos. 5 and 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	7	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work Nos. 5 and 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	8	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work Nos. 5 and 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	9	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work Nos. 5 and 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	15	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work Nos. 5 and 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	16	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work Nos. 5 and 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	22	Temporary use (including for access and logistics compound) to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	24	Temporary use (including for access and logistics compound) to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	42	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	43	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	44	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	48	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Area</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(3)</i> <i>Purpose for which temporary possession may be taken</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire	49	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	50	Temporary use (including for access and logistics compound) to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	67	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	79	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	81	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	82	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	83	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	85	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	89	Temporary use (including for access and logistics compound) to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	90	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	97	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	101	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	102	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Area</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(3)</i> <i>Purpose for which temporary possession may be taken</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire	103	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	105	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	112	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	115	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	116	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	118	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	119	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	120	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	121	Temporary use (including access and bridge inspection, monitoring, maintenance and improvements) to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	122	Temporary use (including access and bridge inspection, monitoring, maintenance and improvements) to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	124	Temporary use (including access and bridge inspection, monitoring, maintenance and improvements) to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	125	Temporary use (including access and bridge inspection, monitoring, maintenance and

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) Area	(2) Number of land shown on land plans	(3) Purpose for which temporary possession may be taken
		improvements) to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	131	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	132	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	133	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	136	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	137	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	154	Temporary use (including for logistics compound) to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	197	Temporary use (including for access and logistics compound) to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	198	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	202	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	204	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	205	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	207	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Area</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(3)</i> <i>Purpose for which temporary possession may be taken</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire	208	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	210	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	217	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	218	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	219	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	220	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	221	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	222	Temporary use (including for access and logistics compound) to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	224	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	225	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	226	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	231	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	232	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Area</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(3)</i> <i>Purpose for which temporary possession may be taken</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire	246	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	248	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	249	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	251	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	256	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	257	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	259	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	260	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	261	Temporary use (including for logistics compound) to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	270	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	271	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	286	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	288	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Area</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	<i>(3)</i> <i>Purpose for which temporary possession may be taken</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire	289	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	291	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	297	Temporary use (including for logistics compound) to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	301	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	303	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	304	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	306	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	311	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	312	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	313	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	314	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work No. 6
East Riding of Yorkshire	319	Temporary use (including for access and logistics compound) to facilitate construction for Work Nos. 6, 7, 8 and 10
East Riding of Yorkshire	321	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work Nos. 6, 7, 8 and 10

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Area</i>	(2) <i>Number of land shown on land plans</i>	(3) <i>Purpose for which temporary possession may be taken</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire	324	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work Nos. 6, 7, 8 and 10
East Riding of Yorkshire	325	Temporary use for access to facilitate construction for Work Nos. 6, 7, 8 and 10

SCHEDULE 9

Article 44

PROTECTIVE PROVISIONS

PART 1

PROTECTION FOR ELECTRICITY, GAS,
WATER AND SEWERAGE UNDERTAKERS**Application**

1. For the protection of the affected undertakers referred to in this Part of this Schedule (save for National Grid which is protected by Part 3A and 3B of this Schedule, Doggerbank Offshore Wind Farm Project 1 Projco Limited and Doggerbank Offshore Wind Farm Project 2 Projco Limited which is protected by Part 7 of this Schedule and Northern Powergrid which is protected by Part 10 of this Schedule) the following provisions must, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and the affected undertaking concerned, have effect.

Commencement Information

I58 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

2. In this Part of this Schedule—

“affected undertaker” means—

- (a) any licence holder within the meaning of Part 1 (electricity supply) of the 1989 Act;
- (b) a gas transporter within the meaning of Part 1 (gas supply) of the Gas Act 1986(4);
- (c) a water undertaker within the meaning of the Water Industry Act 1991(5);
- (d) a sewerage undertaker within the meaning of Part 1 (preliminary) of the Water Industry Act 1991,

for the area of the authorised development but, for the avoidance of doubt, does not include the undertakers specified in Part 3 or Part 10 of this Schedule, and in relation to any apparatus, means the undertaker to whom it belongs or by whom it is maintained;

(4) 1986 c. 44. A new section 7 was substituted by section 5 of the Gas Act 1995 (c. 45), and was further amended by section 76 of the Utilities Act 2000 (c. 27).

(5) 1991 c. 56.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

“alternative apparatus” means alternative apparatus adequate to enable the affected undertaker in question to fulfil its statutory functions in a manner no less efficient than previously;

“apparatus” means—

- (a) in the case of an electricity undertaker, electric lines or electrical plant (as defined in the 1989 Act), belonging to or maintained by that affected undertaker;
- (b) in the case of a gas undertaker, any mains, pipes or other apparatus belonging to or maintained by a gas transporter for the purposes of gas supply;
- (c) in the case of a water undertaker—
 - (i) mains, pipes or other apparatus belonging to or maintained by that affected undertaker for the purposes of water supply; and
 - (ii) any water mains or service pipes (or part of a water main or service pipe) that is the subject of an agreement to adopt made under section 51A (agreements to adopt water main or service pipe at future date) of the Water Industry Act 1991;
- (d) in the case of a sewerage undertaker—
 - (i) any drain or works vested in the affected undertaker in accordance with the Water Industry Act 1991; and
 - (ii) any sewer which is so vested or is the subject of a notice of intention to adopt given under section 102(4) (adoption of sewers and disposal works) of that Act or an agreement to adopt made under section 104 (agreements to adopt sewer, drain or sewerage disposal works, at future date) of that Act,

and includes a sludge main, disposal main (within the meaning of section 219 (general interpretation) of that Act) or sewer outfall and any manholes, ventilating shafts, pumps or other accessories forming part of any such sewer, drain or works, and includes any structure in which apparatus is or is to be lodged or which gives or will give access to apparatus;

“functions” includes powers and duties; and

“in” in a context referring to apparatus or alternative apparatus in land includes a reference to apparatus or alternative apparatus under, over or upon land.

.....
Commencement Information

I59 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

.....
Commencement Information

I58 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I59 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Precedence of the 1991 Act in respect of apparatus in the streets

3. This Part of this Schedule does not apply to apparatus in respect of which the relations between the undertaker and the affected undertaker are regulated by the provisions of Part 3 (street works in England and Wales) of the 1991 Act.

.....
Commencement Information

I60 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

No acquisition etc. except by agreement

4. Regardless of any provision in this Order or anything shown on the land plans, the undertaker must not acquire any apparatus otherwise than by agreement.

Commencement Information

I61 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Removal of apparatus

5.—(1) If, in the exercise of the powers conferred by this Order, the undertaker acquires any interest in any land in which any apparatus is placed, that apparatus must not be removed under this Part of this Schedule and any right of an affected undertaker to maintain that apparatus in that land must not be extinguished until alternative apparatus has been constructed and is in operation to the reasonable satisfaction of the affected undertaker in question.

(2) If, for the purpose of executing any works in, on or under any land purchased, held, or used under this Order, the undertaker requires the removal of any apparatus placed in that land, it must give to the affected undertaker in question written notice of that requirement, together with a plan and section of the work proposed, and of the proposed position of the alternative apparatus to be provided or constructed and in that case (or if in consequence of the exercise of any of the powers conferred by this Order an affected undertaker reasonably needs to remove any of its apparatus) the undertaker must, subject to sub-paragraph (3), afford to the affected undertaker the necessary facilities and rights for the construction of alternative apparatus in other land of the undertaker and subsequently for the maintenance of that apparatus.

(3) If alternative apparatus or any part of such apparatus is to be constructed elsewhere than in other land of the undertaker, or the undertaker is unable to afford such facilities and rights as are mentioned in sub-paragraph (2), in the land in which the alternative apparatus or part of such apparatus is to be constructed, the affected undertaker in question must, on receipt of a written notice to that effect from the undertaker, as soon as reasonably possible use reasonable endeavours to obtain the necessary facilities and rights in the land in which the alternative apparatus is to be constructed.

(4) Any alternative apparatus to be constructed in land of the undertaker under this Part of this Schedule must be constructed in such manner and in such line or situation as may be agreed between the affected undertaker in question and the undertaker or in default of agreement settled by arbitration in accordance with article 39 (arbitration).

(5) The affected undertaker in question must, after the alternative apparatus to be provided or constructed has been agreed or settled by arbitration in accordance with article 39 (arbitration) and after the grant to the affected undertaker of any such facilities and rights as are referred to in sub-paragraph (2) or (3), proceed without unnecessary delay to construct and bring into operation the alternative apparatus and subsequently to remove any apparatus required by the undertaker to be removed under the provisions of this Part of this Schedule.

(6) Regardless of anything in sub-paragraph (5), if the undertaker gives notice in writing to the affected undertaker in question that it desires itself to execute any work, or part of any work in connection with the construction or removal of apparatus in any land controlled by the undertaker, that work, instead of being executed by the affected undertaker, must be executed by the undertaker without unnecessary delay under the superintendence, if given, and to the reasonable satisfaction of the affected undertaker.

(7) Nothing in sub-paragraph (6) authorises the undertaker to execute the placing, installation, bedding, packing, removal, connection or disconnection of any apparatus, or execute any filling around the apparatus (where the apparatus is laid in a trench) within 300 millimetres of the apparatus.

Commencement Information

I62 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Facilities and rights for alternative apparatus

6.—(1) Where, in accordance with the provisions of this Part of this Schedule, the undertaker affords to an affected undertaker facilities and rights for the construction and maintenance in land of the undertaker of alternative apparatus in substitution for apparatus to be removed, those facilities and rights must be granted upon such terms and conditions as may be agreed between the undertaker and the affected undertaker in question or in default of agreement settled by arbitration in accordance with article 39 (arbitration).

(2) If the facilities and rights to be afforded by the undertaker in respect of any alternative apparatus, and the terms and conditions subject to which those facilities and rights are to be granted, are in the opinion of the arbitrator less favourable on the whole to the affected undertaker in question than the facilities and rights enjoyed by it in respect of the apparatus to be removed and the terms and conditions to which those facilities and rights are subject, the arbitrator must make such provision for the payment of compensation by the undertaker to that affected undertaker as appears to the arbitrator to be reasonable having regard to all the circumstances of the particular case.

Commencement Information

I63 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Retained apparatus

7.—(1) Not less than 28 days before starting the execution of any works of the type referred to in paragraph 5 that are near to, or will or may affect, any apparatus the removal of which has not been required by the undertaker under paragraph 5, the undertaker must submit to the affected undertaker in question a plan, section and description of the works to be executed.

(2) Those works must be executed only in accordance with the plan, section and description submitted under sub-paragraph (1) and in accordance with such reasonable requirements as may be made in accordance with sub-paragraph (3) by the affected undertaker for the alteration or otherwise for the protection of the apparatus, or for securing access to it, and the affected undertaker is entitled to watch and inspect the execution of those works.

(3) Any requirements made by an affected undertaker under sub-paragraph (2) must be made within a period of 21 days beginning with the date on which a plan, section and description under sub-paragraph (1) are submitted to it.

(4) If an affected undertaker in accordance with sub-paragraph (2) and in consequence of the works proposed by the undertaker, reasonably requires the removal of any apparatus and gives written notice to the undertaker of that requirement, paragraphs 1 to 6 apply as if the removal of the apparatus had been required by the undertaker under paragraph 5.

(5) Nothing in this paragraph precludes the undertaker from submitting at any time or from time to time, but in no case less than 28 days before commencing the execution of any works, a new plan, section and description instead of the plan, section and description previously submitted, and having done so the provisions of this paragraph apply to and in respect of the new plan, section and description.

(6) The undertaker is not required to comply with sub-paragraph (1) in a case of emergency but in that case it must give to the affected undertaker in question notice as soon as is reasonably practicable

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

and a plan, section and description of those works as soon as reasonably practicable subsequently and must comply with sub-paragraph (2) in so far as is reasonably practicable in the circumstances.

Commencement Information

I64 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

8.—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this paragraph, the undertaker must repay to an affected undertaker the reasonable expenses incurred by that affected undertaker in, or in connection with, the inspection, removal, alteration or protection of any apparatus or the construction of any new apparatus which may be required in consequence of the execution of any such works as are referred to in paragraph 5.

(2) There must be deducted from any sum payable under sub-paragraph (1) the value of any apparatus removed under the provisions of this Part of this Schedule, that value being calculated after removal.

(3) If in accordance with the provisions of this Part of this Schedule—

- (a) apparatus of better type, of greater capacity or of greater dimensions is placed in substitution for existing apparatus of worse type, of smaller capacity or of smaller dimensions; or
- (b) apparatus (whether existing apparatus or apparatus substituted for existing apparatus) is placed at a depth greater than the depth at which the existing apparatus was,

and the placing of apparatus of that type or capacity or of those dimensions or the placing of apparatus at that depth, as the case may be, is not agreed by the undertaker or, in default of agreement, is not determined by arbitration in accordance with article 39 (arbitration) to be necessary, then, if such placing involves cost in the construction of works under this Part of this Schedule exceeding that which would have been involved if the apparatus placed had been of the existing type, capacity or dimensions, or at the existing depth, as the case may be, the amount which apart from this sub-paragraph would be payable to the affected undertaker in question by virtue of sub-paragraph (1) must be reduced by the amount of that excess.

(4) For the purposes of sub-paragraph (2)—

- (a) an extension of apparatus to a length greater than the length of existing apparatus is not to be treated as a placing of apparatus of greater dimensions than those of the existing apparatus; and
- (b) where the provision of a joint in a cable is agreed, or is determined to be necessary, the consequential provision of a jointing chamber or of a manhole is to be treated as if it also had been agreed or had been so determined.

(5) An amount which apart from this sub-paragraph would be payable to an affected undertaker in respect of works by virtue of sub-paragraph (1) must, if the works include the placing of apparatus provided in substitution for apparatus placed more than 7 years and 6 months earlier so as to confer on the affected undertaker any financial benefit by deferment of the time for renewal of the apparatus in the ordinary course, be reduced by the amount which represents that benefit.

Commencement Information

I65 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

Commencement Information

I64 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I65 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Expenses and costs

9.—(1) Subject to sub-paragraphs (2) and (3), if by reason or in consequence of the construction of any such works referred to in paragraph 5, any damage is caused to any apparatus (other than apparatus the repair of which is not reasonably necessary in view of its intended removal for the purposes of those works) or property of an affected undertaker, or there is any interruption in any service provided, or in the supply of any goods, by any affected undertaker, the undertaker must—

- (a) bear and pay the cost reasonably incurred by that affected undertaker in making good such damage or restoring the supply; and
- (b) make reasonable compensation to that affected undertaker for any other expenses, loss, damages, penalty or costs incurred by the affected undertaker,

by reason or in consequence of any such damage or interruption.

(2) Nothing in sub-paragraph (1) imposes any liability on the undertaker with respect to any damage or interruption to the extent that it is attributable to the act, neglect or default of an affected undertaker, its officers, servants, contractors or agents.

(3) An affected undertaker must give the undertaker reasonable notice of any such claim or demand and no settlement or compromise may be made without the consent of the undertaker which, if it withholds such consent, shall have the sole conduct of any settlement or compromise or of any proceedings necessary to resist the claim or demand.

Commencement Information

I66 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

10. Nothing in this Part of this Schedule affects the provisions of any enactment or agreement regulating the relations between the undertaker and an affected undertaker in respect of any apparatus laid or erected in land belonging to the undertaker on the date on which this Order is made.

Commencement Information

I67 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I66 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I67 Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

PART 2

PROTECTION FOR OPERATORS OF ELECTRONIC COMMUNICATIONS CODE NETWORKS

1. For the protection of any operator, the following provisions, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and the operator, have effect.

Commencement Information

I68 Sch. 9 Pt. 2 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

2. In this Part of this Schedule—

“conduit system” has the same meaning as in the electronic communications code and references to providing a conduit system is construed in accordance with paragraph 1(3A) of that code;

“electronic communications apparatus” has the same meaning as in the electronic communications code;

“the electronic communications code” has the same meaning as in Chapter 1 of Part 2 of the 2003 Act;

“electronic communications code network” means—

(a) so much of an electronic communications network or conduit system provided by an electronic communications code operator as is not excluded from the application of the electronic communications code by a direction under section 106 (application of the electronic communications code) of the 2003 Act; and

(b) an electronic communications network which the Secretary of State is providing or proposing to provide;

“electronic communications code operator” means a person in whose case the electronic communications code is applied by a direction under section 106 of the 2003 Act; and

“operator” means the operator of an electronic communications code network.

Commencement Information

I69 Sch. 9 Pt. 2 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

3. The exercise of the powers of article 30 (statutory undertakers) are subject to Part 10 of Schedule 3A (the electronic communications code) to the 2003 Act.

Commencement Information

I70 Sch. 9 Pt. 2 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

4.—(1) Subject to sub-paragraphs (2) to (4), if as the result of the authorised development or their construction, or of any subsidence resulting from any of those works—

(a) any damage is caused to any electronic communications apparatus belonging to an operator (other than apparatus the repair of which is not reasonably necessary in view of its intended removal for the purposes of those works, or other property of an operator); or

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

(b) there is any interruption in the supply of the service provided by an operator, the undertaker must bear and pay the cost reasonably incurred by the operator in making good such damage or restoring the supply and must—

- (i) make reasonable compensation to an operator for loss sustained by it; and
- (ii) indemnify an operator against claims, demands, proceedings, costs, damages and expenses which may be made or taken against, or recovered from, or incurred by, an operator by reason, or in consequence of, any such damage or interruption.

(2) Nothing in sub-paragraph (1) imposes any liability on the undertaker with respect to any damage or interruption to the extent that it is attributable to the act, neglect or default of an operator, its officers, servants, contractors or agents.

(3) The operator must give the undertaker reasonable notice of any such claim or demand and no settlement or compromise of the claim or demand may be made without the consent of the undertaker which, if it withholds such consent, shall have the sole conduct of any settlement or compromise or of any proceedings necessary to resist the claim or demand.

(4) Any difference arising between the undertaker and the operator under this paragraph must be referred to and settled by arbitration under article 39 (arbitration).

Commencement Information

I71 Sch. 9 Pt. 2 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

5. This Part of this Schedule does not apply to—

- (a) any apparatus in respect of which the relations between the undertaker and an operator are regulated by the provisions of Part 3 (street works in England and Wales) of the 1991 Act; or
- (b) any damage, or any interruption, caused by electro-magnetic interference arising from the construction or use of the authorised development.

Commencement Information

I72 Sch. 9 Pt. 2 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

6. Nothing in this Part of this Schedule affects the provisions of any enactment or agreement regulating the relations between the undertaker and an operator in respect of any apparatus laid or erected in land belonging to the undertaker on the date on which this Order is made.

Commencement Information

I73 Sch. 9 Pt. 2 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

PART 3

FOR THE PROTECTION OF NATIONAL GRID ELECTRICITY TRANSMISSION PLC AS ELECTRICITY UNDERTAKER AND NATIONAL GRID GAS PLC AS GAS UNDERTAKER PART 3A - NATIONAL GRID ELECTRICITY TRANSMISSION PLC

Application

1. For the protection of National Grid as referred to in this Part of this Schedule the following provisions have effect, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and National Grid.

Commencement Information

I74 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Interpretation

2. In this Part 3A of this Schedule—

“alternative apparatus” means appropriate alternative apparatus to the satisfaction of National Grid to enable National Grid to fulfil its statutory functions in a manner no less efficient than previously;

“apparatus” means any electric lines or electrical plant as defined in the Electricity Act 1989, belonging to or maintained by National Grid together with any replacement apparatus and such other apparatus constructed pursuant to this Order that becomes operational apparatus of National Grid for the purposes of transmission, distribution and/or supply and includes any structure in which apparatus is or must be lodged or which gives or will give access to apparatus;

“authorised development” has the same meaning as in article 2 (interpretation) of this Order (unless otherwise specified) and for the purposes of this Part of this Schedule must include the use and maintenance of the authorised development and construction of any works authorised by this Schedule;

“functions” includes powers and duties;

“ground mitigation scheme” means a scheme approved by National Grid (such approval not to be unreasonably withheld or delayed) setting out the necessary measures (if any) for a ground subsidence event;

“ground monitoring scheme” means a scheme for monitoring ground subsidence which sets out the apparatus which is to be subject to such monitoring, the extent of land to be monitored, the manner in which ground levels are to be monitored, the timescales of any monitoring activities and the extent of ground subsidence which, if exceeded, shall require the undertaker to submit for National Grid’s approval a ground mitigation scheme;

“ground subsidence event” means any ground subsidence identified by the monitoring activities set out in the ground monitoring scheme that has exceeded the level described in the ground monitoring scheme as requiring a ground mitigation scheme;

“in” in a context referring to apparatus or alternative apparatus in land includes a reference to apparatus or alternative apparatus under, over, across, along or upon such land;

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

“maintain” and “maintenance” shall include the ability and right to do any of the following in relation to any apparatus or alternative apparatus of National Grid including construct, use, repair, alter, inspect, renew or remove the apparatus;

“National Grid” means National Grid Electricity Transmission PLC (Company No. 2366977) whose registered office is at 1-3 Strand, London, WC2N 5EH or any successor as a licence holder within the meaning of Part 1 of the Electricity Act 1989;

“plan” or “plans” include all designs, drawings, specifications, method statements, soil reports, programmes, calculations, risk assessments and other documents that are reasonably necessary properly and sufficiently to describe and assess the works to be executed; and

“specified works” means any of the authorised development or activities (including onshore site preparation works, monitoring, ground work operations or the receipt and erection of construction plant and equipment) undertaken in association with the authorised development which—

- (a) will or may be situated over, or within 15 metres measured in any direction of any apparatus the removal of which has not been required by the undertaker under paragraph 7 or otherwise;
- (b) may in any way adversely affect any apparatus the removal of which has not been required by the undertaker under paragraph 7 or otherwise; and/or
- (c) includes in relation to any electricity apparatus any activity that is referred to in development near overhead lines EN43-8 and HSE’s guidance note 6 “Avoidance of Danger from Overhead Lines.”

Commencement Information

I75 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

3. Except for paragraphs 4 (apparatus of National Grid in streets subject to temporary stopping up), 9 (retained apparatus: protection of National Grid as electricity undertaker), 10 (expenses) and 11 (indemnity) which must apply in respect of the exercise of all or any powers under this Order affecting the rights and apparatus of National Grid, this Schedule does not apply to apparatus in respect of which the relations between the undertaker and National Grid are regulated by the provisions of Part 3 of the 1991 Act.

Commencement Information

I76 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I75 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I76 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Apparatus of National Grid in streets subject to temporary closure

4.—(1) Where any public right of way is stopped up under article 11 (closure and diversion of public rights of way and access land), if National Grid has any apparatus in the street or accessed via that street National Grid must be entitled to the same rights in respect of such apparatus as it enjoyed immediately before the closure and the undertaker must grant to National Grid, or must procure the granting to National Grid of, legal easements reasonably satisfactory to National Grid

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

in respect of such apparatus and access to it prior to the closure of any such street or highway but nothing in this paragraph affects any right of the undertaker or National Grid to require the removal of that apparatus under paragraph 7 or the power of the undertaker, subject to compliance with this sub-paragraph, to carry out works under paragraph 9.

(2) Notwithstanding the temporary closure under the powers of article 11 (closure and diversion of public rights of way and access land), National Grid must be at liberty at all times to take all necessary access across any such street and/or to execute and do all such works and things in, upon or under any such street as may be reasonably necessary or desirable to enable it to maintain any apparatus which at the time of the closure or diversion was in that street.

Commencement Information

I77 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Protective works to buildings

5. The undertaker, in the case of the powers conferred by article 16 (protective work to buildings), must exercise those powers so as not to obstruct or render less convenient the access to any apparatus without the written consent of National Grid which must not unreasonably be withheld.

Commencement Information

I78 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Acquisition of land

6.—(1) Regardless of any provision in this Order or anything shown on the land plans or contained in the book of reference to this Order, the undertaker must not appropriate or acquire or take temporary possession of any land or apparatus or appropriate, acquire, extinguish, interfere with or override any easement, other interest or right and/or apparatus of National Grid otherwise than by agreement (such agreement not to be unreasonably withheld).

(2) Where there is any inconsistency or duplication between the provisions set out in this Part of this Schedule relating to the relocation and/or removal of apparatus (including but not limited to the payment of costs and expenses relating to such relocation and/or removal of apparatus) and the provisions of any existing easement, rights, agreements and licences granted, used, enjoyed or exercised by National Grid and/or other enactments relied upon by National Grid as of right or other use in relation to the apparatus, then the provisions in this Schedule shall prevail.

(3) Any agreement or consent granted by National Grid under paragraph 9 or any other paragraph of this Part of this Schedule, shall not be taken to constitute agreement under sub-paragraph (1).

Commencement Information

I79 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Removal of apparatus

7.—(1) If, in the exercise of the powers conferred by the Order, the undertaker acquires any interest in or possesses temporarily any Order land in which any apparatus is placed, that apparatus must not be removed under this Part of this Schedule and any right of National Grid to maintain that apparatus in that land must not be extinguished until alternative apparatus has been constructed, and

is in operation to the reasonable satisfaction of National Grid in accordance with sub-paragraphs (2) to (5) inclusive.

(2) If, for the purpose of executing any works comprised in the authorised development in, on, under or over any land purchased, held, appropriated or used under this Order, the undertaker requires the removal of any apparatus placed in that land, it must give to National Grid 56 days' advance written notice of that requirement, together with a plan of the work proposed, and of the proposed position of the alternative apparatus to be provided or constructed and in that case (or if in consequence of the exercise of any of the powers conferred by this Order National Grid reasonably needs to remove any of its apparatus) the undertaker must, subject to sub-paragraph (3), secure any necessary consents for the alternative apparatus and afford to National Grid to its satisfaction (taking into account paragraph 8(1) below) the necessary facilities and rights—

- (a) for the construction of alternative apparatus in other land of or land secured by the undertaker; and
- (b) subsequently for the maintenance of that apparatus.

(3) If alternative apparatus or any part of such apparatus is to be constructed elsewhere than in other land of or land secured by the undertaker, or the undertaker is unable to afford such facilities and rights as are mentioned in sub-paragraph (2), in the land in which the alternative apparatus or part of such apparatus is to be constructed, National Grid must, on receipt of a written notice to that effect from the undertaker, take such steps as are reasonable in the circumstances in an endeavour to obtain the necessary facilities and rights in the land in which the alternative apparatus is to be constructed save that this obligation shall not extend to the requirement for National Grid to use its compulsory purchase powers to this end unless it elects to so do.

(4) Any alternative apparatus to be constructed in land of or land secured by the undertaker under this Part of this Schedule must be constructed in such manner and in such line or situation as may be agreed between National Grid and the undertaker.

(5) National Grid must, after the alternative apparatus to be provided or constructed has been agreed, and subject to a written diversion agreement having been entered into between the parties and the grant to National Grid of any such facilities and rights as are referred to in sub-paragraph (2) or (3), proceed without unnecessary delay to construct and bring into operation the alternative apparatus and subsequently to remove any apparatus required by the undertaker to be removed under the provisions of this Part of this Schedule.

Commencement Information

180 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Facilities and rights for alternative apparatus

8.—(1) Where, in accordance with the provisions of this Part of this Schedule, the undertaker affords to or secures for National Grid facilities and rights in land for the construction, use, maintenance and protection of alternative apparatus in substitution for apparatus to be removed, those facilities and rights must be granted upon such terms and conditions as may be agreed between the undertaker and National Grid and must be no less favourable on the whole to National Grid than the facilities and rights enjoyed by it in respect of the apparatus to be removed unless otherwise agreed by National Grid.

(2) If the facilities and rights to be afforded by the undertaker and agreed with National Grid under sub-paragraph (1) above in respect of any alternative apparatus, and the terms and conditions subject to which those facilities and rights are to be granted, are less favourable on the whole to National Grid than the facilities and rights enjoyed by it in respect of the apparatus to be removed and the terms and conditions to which those facilities and rights are subject the matter must be referred to

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

arbitration under paragraph 31 (arbitration) of this Part 3 and the arbitrator must make such provision for the payment of compensation by the undertaker to National Grid as appears to the arbitrator to be reasonable having regard to all the circumstances of the particular case. In respect of the appointment of an arbitrator under this sub-paragraph (2) article 39 (arbitration) of this Order applies.

Commencement Information

I81 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Retained apparatus: Protection of National Grid as Electricity Undertaker

9.—(1) Not less than 56 days before the commencement of any specified works, the undertaker must submit to National Grid a plan of the works to be executed and seek from National Grid details of the underground extent of their electricity assets.

(2) In relation to works which will or may be situated on, over, under or within—

- (a) 15 metres measured in any direction of any apparatus, or
- (b) involve embankment works within 15 metres of any apparatus,

the plan to be submitted to National Grid under sub-paragraph (1) must include a method statement and describe—

- (a) the exact position of the works;
- (b) the level at which these are proposed to be constructed or renewed;
- (c) the manner of their construction or renewal including details of excavation, positioning of plant;
- (d) the position of all apparatus;
- (e) by way of detailed drawings, every alteration proposed to be made to or close to any such apparatus;
- (f) any intended maintenance regimes;
- (g) an assessment of risks of rise of earth issues; and
- (h) a ground monitoring scheme, where required.

(3) In relation to any works which will or may be situated on, over, under or within 10 metres of any part of the foundations of an electricity tower or between any two or more electricity towers, the plan to be submitted under sub-paragraph (1) must in addition to the matters set out in sub-paragraph (2) include a method statement describing—

- (a) details of any cable trench design including route, dimensions, clearance to pylon foundations;
- (b) demonstration that pylon foundations will not be affected prior to, during and post construction;
- (c) details of load bearing capacities of trenches;
- (d) details of cable installation methodology including access arrangements, jointing bays and backfill methodology;
- (e) a written management plan for high voltage hazard during construction and ongoing maintenance of the cable route;
- (f) written details of the operations and maintenance regime for the cable, including frequency and method of access;
- (g) assessment of earth rise potential if reasonably required by National Grid's engineers; and

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (h) evidence that trench bearing capacity is to be designed to support overhead line construction traffic of up to and including 26 tonnes in weight.
- (4) The undertaker must not commence any works to which sub-paragraph (1), (2) or (3) apply until National Grid has given written approval of the plan so submitted.
- (5) Any approval of National Grid required under sub-paragraph (1), (2), or (3)—
- (a) may be given subject to reasonable conditions for any purpose mentioned in sub-paragraph (6) or (8); and
 - (b) must not be unreasonably withheld.
- (6) In relation to a work to which sub-paragraph (1), (2) or (3) apply, National Grid may require such modifications to be made to the plans as may be reasonably necessary for the purpose of securing its apparatus against interference or risk of damage or for the provision of protective works or for the purpose of providing or securing proper and convenient means of access to any apparatus.
- (7) Works to which this paragraph applies must only be executed in accordance with the plan, submitted under sub-paragraph (1) or as relevant sub-paragraph (2), (3) or (6) as approved or as amended from time to time by agreement between the undertaker and National Grid and in accordance with such reasonable requirements as may be made in accordance with sub-paragraphs (5), (6), (8) and/or (9) by National Grid for the alteration or otherwise for the protection of the apparatus, or for securing access to it, and National Grid will be entitled to watch and inspect the execution of those works.
- (8) Where National Grid requires any protective works to be carried out by itself or by the undertaker (whether of a temporary or permanent nature) such protective works, inclusive of any measures or schemes required and approved as part of the plan approved pursuant to this paragraph, must be carried out to National Grid's satisfaction prior to the commencement of any specified works for which protective works are required and National Grid must give notice of its requirement for such works within 42 days of the date of submission of a plan pursuant to this paragraph (except in an emergency).
- (9) If National Grid in accordance with sub-paragraphs (6) or (8) and in consequence of the works proposed by the undertaker, reasonably requires the removal of any apparatus and gives written notice to the undertaker of that requirement, paragraphs (1) to (3) and (6) to (7) shall apply as if the removal of the apparatus had been required by the undertaker under paragraph 7(2).
- (10) Nothing in this paragraph shall preclude the undertaker from submitting at any time or from time to time, but in no case less than 56 days before commencing the execution of any specified works, a new plan, instead of the plan previously submitted, and having done so the provisions of this paragraph shall apply to and in respect of the new plan.
- (11) The undertaker will not be required to comply with sub-paragraph (1) where it needs to carry out emergency works as defined in the 1991 Act but in that case it must give to National Grid notice as soon as is reasonably practicable and a plan of those works and must comply with sub-paragraphs (6), (7) and (8) insofar as is reasonably practicable in the circumstances; and comply with sub-paragraph (12) at all times.
- (12) At all times when carrying out any works authorised under this Order, the undertaker must comply with National Grid's policies for development near overhead lines ENA TA 43-8 and the Health and Safety Executive's guidance note 6 "Avoidance of Danger from Overhead Lines".

Commencement Information

182 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Expenses

10.—(1) Save where otherwise agreed in writing between National Grid and the undertaker and subject to the following provisions of this paragraph, the undertaker must pay to National Grid within 30 days of receipt of an itemised invoice or claim from National Grid all charges, costs and expenses reasonably anticipated within the following three months or incurred by National Grid in, or in connection with, the inspection, removal, relaying or replacing, alteration or protection of any apparatus or the construction of any new apparatus or alternative apparatus which may be required in consequence of the execution of any such works as are referred to in this Part of this Schedule including without limitation—

- (a) any costs reasonably incurred by or compensation properly paid by National Grid in connection with the acquisition of rights or the exercise of statutory powers for such apparatus including without limitation all costs incurred by National Grid as a consequence of National Grid—
 - (i) using its own compulsory purchase powers to acquire any necessary rights under paragraph 7(3); or
 - (ii) exercising any compulsory purchase powers in the Order transferred to or benefitting National Grid;
- (b) in connection with the cost of the carrying out of any diversion work or the provision of any alternative apparatus, where no written diversion agreement is otherwise in place;
- (c) the cutting off of any apparatus from any other apparatus or the making safe of redundant apparatus;
- (d) the approval of plans;
- (e) the carrying out of protective works, plus a capitalised sum to cover the cost of maintaining and renewing permanent protective works;
- (f) the survey of any land, apparatus or works, the inspection and monitoring of works or the installation or removal of any temporary works reasonably necessary in consequence of the execution of any such works referred to in this Part of this Schedule.

(2) There will be deducted from any sum payable under sub-paragraph (1) the value of any apparatus removed under the provisions of this Part of this Schedule and which is not re-used as part of the alternative apparatus, that value being calculated after removal.

(3) If in accordance with the provisions of this Part of this Schedule—

- (a) apparatus of better type, of greater capacity or of greater dimensions is placed in substitution for existing apparatus of worse type, of smaller capacity or of smaller dimensions; or
- (b) apparatus (whether existing apparatus or apparatus substituted for existing apparatus) is placed at a depth greater than the depth at which the existing apparatus was situated,

and the placing of apparatus of that type or capacity or of those dimensions or the placing of apparatus at that depth, as the case may be, is not agreed by the undertaker or, in default of agreement settled by arbitration in accordance with article 39 (arbitration) of this Order to be necessary, then, if such placing involves cost in the construction of works under this Part of this Schedule exceeding that which would have been involved if the apparatus placed had been of the existing type, capacity or dimensions, or at the existing depth, as the case may be, the amount which apart from this sub-paragraph would be payable to National Grid by virtue of sub-paragraph (1) will be reduced by the amount of that excess save to the extent that it is not possible in the circumstances to obtain the existing type of apparatus at the same capacity and dimensions or place at the existing depth in which case full costs will be borne by the undertaker.

(4) For the purposes of sub-paragraph (3)—

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

- (a) an extension of apparatus to a length greater than the length of existing apparatus will not be treated as a placing of apparatus of greater dimensions than those of the existing apparatus; and
 - (b) where the provision of a joint in a pipe or cable is agreed, or is determined to be necessary, the consequential provision of a jointing chamber or of a manhole will be treated as if it also had been agreed or had been so determined.
- (5) Any amount which apart from this sub-paragraph would be payable to National Grid in respect of works by virtue of sub-paragraph (1) will, if the works include the placing of apparatus provided in substitution for apparatus placed more than 7 years and 6 months earlier so as to confer on National Grid any financial benefit by deferment of the time for renewal of the apparatus in the ordinary course, be reduced by the amount which represents that benefit.

Commencement Information

183 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Indemnity

11.—(1) Subject to sub-paragraphs (2) and (3), if by reason or in consequence of the construction of any works authorised by this Part of this Schedule or in consequence of the construction, use, maintenance or failure of any of the authorised development by or on behalf of the undertaker or in consequence of any act or default of the undertaker (or any person employed or authorised by him) in the course of carrying out such works (including without limitation works carried out by the undertaker under this Part of this Schedule or any subsidence resulting from any of these works), any damage is caused to any apparatus or alternative apparatus (other than apparatus the repair of which is not reasonably necessary in view of its intended removal for the purposes of the authorised development) or property of National Grid, or there is any interruption in any service provided, or in the supply of any goods, by National Grid, or National Grid becomes liable to pay any amount to any third party, the undertaker will—

- (a) bear and pay on demand accompanied by an invoice or claim from National Grid the cost reasonably and properly incurred by National Grid in making good such damage or restoring the supply; and
- (b) indemnify National Grid for any other expenses, loss, demands, proceedings, damages, claims, penalty or costs incurred by or recovered from National Grid, by reason or in consequence of any such damage or interruption or National Grid becoming liable to any third party other than arising from any default by National Grid.

(2) The fact that any act or thing may have been done by National Grid on behalf of the undertaker or in accordance with a plan approved by National Grid or in accordance with any requirement of National Grid as a consequence of the authorised development or under its supervision will not (unless sub-paragraph (3) applies), excuse the undertaker from liability under the provisions of this sub-paragraph (2) where the undertaker fails to carry out and execute the works properly with due care and attention and in a skilful and workman like manner or in a manner that does not accord with the approved plan or as otherwise agreed between the undertaker and National Grid.

(3) Nothing in sub-paragraph (1) shall impose any liability on the undertaker in respect of—

- (a) any damage or interruption to the extent that it is attributable to the neglect or default of National Grid, its officers, servants, contractors or agents;
- (b) any authorised development and/or any other works authorised by this Part of this Schedule carried out by National Grid as an assignee, transferee or lessee of the undertaker with the benefit of the Order pursuant to section 156 of the 2008 Act or article 5 (benefit

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

of the Order) of the Order subject to the proviso that once such works become apparatus (“new apparatus”), any works yet to be executed and not falling within this sub-paragraph 11(3)(b) will be subject to the full terms of this Part of this Schedule including this paragraph 11 in respect of such new apparatus; and/or

- (c) any indirect or consequential loss of any third party (including but not limited to loss of use, revenue, profit, contract, production, increased cost of working or business interruption) arising from any such damage or interruption, which is not reasonably foreseeable.

(4) National Grid must give the undertaker reasonable notice of any such claim or demand and no settlement, admission of liability or compromise or demand must be made, unless payment is required in connection with a statutory compensation scheme without first consulting the undertaker and considering its representations.

Commencement Information

I84 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 11 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Enactments and agreements

12. Save to the extent provided for to the contrary elsewhere in this Part of this Schedule or by agreement in writing between the undertaker and National Grid, nothing in this Part of this Schedule affects the provisions of any enactment or agreement regulating the relations between the undertaker and National Grid in respect of any apparatus laid or erected in land belonging to the undertaker on the date on which this Order is made.

Commencement Information

I85 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 12 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Co-operation

13.—(1) Where in consequence of the proposed construction of any part of the authorised development, the undertaker or National Grid requires the removal of apparatus under paragraph 7(2) or National Grid makes requirements for the protection or alteration of apparatus under paragraph 9, National Grid shall use its best endeavours to co-ordinate the execution of the works in the interests of safety and the efficient and economic execution of the authorised development and taking into account the need to ensure the safe and efficient operation of National Grid’s undertaking and National Grid shall use its best endeavours to co-operate with the undertaker for that purpose.

(2) For the avoidance of doubt whenever National Grid’s consent, agreement or approval to is required in relation to plans, documents or other information submitted by the undertaker or the taking of action by National Grid, it must not be unreasonably withheld or delayed.

Commencement Information

I86 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 13 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Access

14. If in consequence of the agreement reached in accordance with paragraph 6 or the powers granted under this Order the access to any apparatus is materially obstructed, the undertaker must

provide such alternative means of access to such apparatus as will enable National Grid to maintain or use the apparatus no less effectively than was possible before such obstruction.

Commencement Information

187 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 14 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Arbitration

15. Save for differences or disputes arising under paragraphs 7(2), 7(4), 8(1) and 9 any difference or dispute arising between the undertaker and National Grid under this Part of this Schedule must, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and National Grid, be determined by arbitration in accordance with article 39 (arbitration).

Commencement Information

188 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 15 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Notices

16. The plans submitted to National Grid by the undertaker pursuant to paragraph 9(1) must be sent to National Grid LSBUD at <https://lsbud.co.uk/> or assetprotection@nationalgrid.com or such other address as National Grid may from time to time appoint instead for that purpose and notify to the undertaker in writing.

Commencement Information

189 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 1 para. 16 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

PART 3B - NATIONAL GRID GAS PLC

Application

17. For the protection of National Grid as referred to in this Part of this Schedule the following provisions have effect, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and National Grid.

Commencement Information

190 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 2 para. 17 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Interpretation

18. In this Part 3B of this Schedule—

“alternative apparatus” means appropriate alternative apparatus to the satisfaction of National Grid to enable National Grid to fulfil its statutory functions in a manner no less efficient than previously;

“apparatus” means any mains, pipes or other apparatus belonging to or maintained by National Grid for the purposes of gas supply, together with any replacement apparatus and such other apparatus constructed pursuant to this Order that becomes operational apparatus of National

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Grid for the purposes of transmission, distribution and/or supply and includes any structure in which apparatus is or must be lodged or which gives or will give access to apparatus;

“authorised development” has the same meaning as in article 2 (interpretation) of this Order (unless otherwise specified) and for the purposes of this Part of this Schedule includes the use and maintenance of the authorised development and construction of any works authorised by this Schedule;

“functions” includes powers and duties;

“ground mitigation scheme” means a scheme approved by National Grid (such approval not to be unreasonably withheld or delayed) setting out the necessary measures (if any) for a ground subsidence event;

“ground monitoring scheme” means a scheme for monitoring ground subsidence which sets out the apparatus which is to be subject to such monitoring, the extent of land to be monitored, the manner in which ground levels are to be monitored, the timescales of any monitoring activities and the extent of ground subsidence which, if exceeded, shall require the undertaker to submit for National Grid’s approval a ground mitigation scheme;

“ground subsidence event” means any ground subsidence identified by the monitoring activities set out in the ground monitoring scheme that has exceeded the level described in the ground monitoring scheme as requiring a ground mitigation scheme;

“in” in a context referring to apparatus or alternative apparatus in land includes a reference to apparatus or alternative apparatus under, over, across, along or upon such land;

“maintain” and “maintenance” shall include the ability and right to do any of the following in relation to any apparatus or alternative apparatus of National Grid including construct, use, repair, alter, inspect, renew or remove the apparatus;

“National Grid” means National Grid Gas PLC (Company No. 200600) whose registered office is at 1-3 Strand, London, WC2N 5EH, or any successor as a gas transporter within the meaning of Part 1 of the Gas Act 1986;

“Network Code” means the network code prepared by National Grid as from time to time modified pursuant to the licence granted, or treated as granted, to it from time to time under the Gas Act 1986 as amended, in respect of its national transmission system;

“Network Code Claims” means any claim made against National Grid by any person under the Network Code arising out of or in connection with any failure by National Grid to make gas available for off take at, or a failure to accept gas tendered for delivery from, any entry point to or exit point from the National Grid network as a result of the authorised works or any costs and/or expenses incurred by National Grid as a result of or in connection with, it taking action (including purchase or buy back of capacity) for the purpose of managing constraint or potential constraint on the National Grid Network which may arise as a direct result of the authorised works;

“plan” or “plans” include all designs, drawings, specifications, method statements, soil reports, programmes, calculations, risk assessments and other documents that are reasonably necessary properly and sufficiently to describe and assess the works to be executed; and

“specified works” means any of the authorised development or activities (including onshore site preparation works, monitoring, ground work operations or the receipt and erection of construction plant and equipment) undertaken in association with the authorised development which—

- (a) will or may be situated over, or within 15 metres measured in any direction of any apparatus the removal of which has not been required by the undertaker under paragraph 23 or otherwise;

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (b) may in any way adversely affect any apparatus the removal of which has not been required by the undertaker under paragraph 23 or otherwise; and/or
- (c) includes in relation to any gas apparatus any of the activities that are referred to in paragraph 8 of T/SP/SSW/22 (National Grid’s policies for safe working in proximity to gas apparatus “Specification for safe working in the vicinity of National Grid, High pressure Gas pipelines and associated installation requirements for third parties T/SP/SSW/22”.

Commencement Information

I91 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 2 para. 18 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

19. Except for paragraphs 20 (apparatus of National Grid in streets subject to temporary closure), 25 (retained apparatus: protection of National Grid as gas undertaker), 26 (expenses) and 27 (indemnity) which must apply in respect of the exercise of all or any powers under this Order affecting the rights and apparatus of National Grid, this Schedule does not apply to apparatus in respect of which the relations between the undertaker and National Grid are regulated by the provisions of Part 3 of the 1991 Act.

Commencement Information

I92 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 2 para. 19 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I91 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 2 para. 18 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I92 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 2 para. 19 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Apparatus of National Grid in streets subject to temporary closure

20.—(1) Where any public right of way is closed under article 11 (closure and diversion of public rights of way and access land), if National Grid has any apparatus in the street or accessed via that street National Grid must be entitled to the same rights in respect of such apparatus as it enjoyed immediately before the closure and the undertaker must grant to National Grid, or must procure the granting to National Grid of, legal easements reasonably satisfactory to National Grid in respect of such apparatus and access to it prior to the closure of any such street or highway but nothing in this paragraph affects any right of the undertaker or National Grid to require the removal of that apparatus under paragraph 23 or the power of the undertaker, subject to compliance with this subparagraph, to carry out works under paragraph 25.

(2) Notwithstanding the temporary closure under the powers of article 11 (closure and diversion of public rights of way and access land), National Grid must be at liberty at all times to take all necessary access across any such street and/or to execute and do all such works and things in, upon or under any such street as may be reasonably necessary or desirable to enable it to maintain any apparatus which at the time of the closure or diversion was in that street.

Commencement Information

I93 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 2 para. 20 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

Protective works to buildings

21. The undertaker, in the case of the powers conferred by article 16 (protective work to buildings), must exercise those powers so as not to obstruct or render less convenient the access to any apparatus without the written consent of National Grid which must not unreasonably be withheld.

Commencement Information

I94 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 2 para. 21 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Acquisition of land

22.—(1) Regardless of any provision in this Order or anything shown on the land plans or contained in the book of reference to this Order, the undertaker must not appropriate or acquire or take temporary possession of any land or apparatus or appropriate, acquire, extinguish, interfere with or override any easement, other interest or right and/or apparatus of National Grid otherwise than by agreement (such agreement not to be unreasonably withheld).

(2) Where there is any inconsistency or duplication between the provisions set out in this Part of this Schedule relating to the relocation and/or removal of apparatus (including but not limited to the payment of costs and expenses relating to such relocation and/or removal of apparatus) and the provisions of any existing easement, rights, agreements and licences granted, used, enjoyed or exercised by National Grid and/or other enactments relied upon by National Grid as of right or other use in relation to the apparatus, then the provisions in this Schedule shall prevail.

(3) Any agreement or consent granted by National Grid under paragraph 23 or any other paragraph of this Part of this Schedule, shall not be taken to constitute agreement under sub-paragraph (1).

Commencement Information

I95 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 2 para. 22 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Removal of apparatus

23.—(1) If, in the exercise of the powers conferred by the Order, the undertaker acquires any interest in or possess temporarily any Order land in which any apparatus is placed, that apparatus must not be removed under this Part of this Schedule and any right of National Grid to maintain that apparatus in that land must not be extinguished until alternative apparatus has been constructed, and is in operation to the reasonable satisfaction of National Grid in accordance with sub-paragraphs (2) to (5) inclusive.

(2) If, for the purpose of executing any works comprised in the authorised development in, on, under or over any land purchased, held, appropriated or used under this Order, the undertaker requires the removal of any apparatus placed in that land, it must give to National Grid 56 days' advance written notice of that requirement, together with a plan of the work proposed, and of the proposed position of the alternative apparatus to be provided or constructed and in that case (or if in consequence of the exercise of any of the powers conferred by this Order National Grid reasonably needs to remove any of its apparatus) the undertaker must, subject to sub-paragraph (3), secure any necessary consents for the alternative apparatus and afford to National Grid to its satisfaction (taking into account paragraph 24(1) below) the necessary facilities and rights—

- (a) for the construction of alternative apparatus in other land of or land secured by the undertaker; and

(b) subsequently for the maintenance of that apparatus.

(3) If alternative apparatus or any part of such apparatus is to be constructed elsewhere than in other land of or land secured by the undertaker, or the undertaker is unable to afford such facilities and rights as are mentioned in sub-paragraph 7(2), in the land in which the alternative apparatus or part of such apparatus is to be constructed, National Grid must, on receipt of a written notice to that effect from the undertaker, take such steps as are reasonable in the circumstances in an endeavour to obtain the necessary facilities and rights in the land in which the alternative apparatus is to be constructed save that this obligation shall not extend to the requirement for National Grid to use its compulsory purchase powers to this end unless it elects to so do.

(4) Any alternative apparatus to be constructed in land of or land secured by the undertaker under this Part of this Schedule must be constructed in such manner and in such line or situation as may be agreed between National Grid and the undertaker.

(5) National Grid must, after the alternative apparatus to be provided or constructed has been agreed, and subject to a written diversion agreement having been entered into between the parties and the grant to National Grid of any such facilities and rights as are referred to in sub-paragraph 7(2) or 7(3), proceed without unnecessary delay to construct and bring into operation the alternative apparatus and subsequently to remove any apparatus required by the undertaker to be removed under the provisions of this Part of this Schedule.

Commencement Information

196 Sch. 9 Pt. 3 Ch. 2 para. 23 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Facilities and rights for alternative apparatus

24.—(1) Where, in accordance with the provisions of this Part of this Schedule, the undertaker affords to or secures for National Grid facilities and rights in land for the construction, use, maintenance and protection of alternative apparatus in substitution for apparatus to be removed, those facilities and rights must be granted upon such terms and conditions as may be agreed between the undertaker and National Grid and must be no less favourable on the whole to National Grid than the facilities and rights enjoyed by it in respect of the apparatus to be removed unless otherwise agreed by National Grid.

(2) If the facilities and rights to be afforded by the undertaker and agreed with National Grid under sub-paragraph 8(1) above in respect of any alternative apparatus, and the terms and conditions subject to which those facilities and rights are to be granted, are less favourable on the whole to National Grid than the facilities and rights enjoyed by it in respect of the apparatus to be removed and the terms and conditions to which those facilities and rights are subject the matter must be referred to arbitration under paragraph 31 (arbitration) and the arbitrator must make such provision for the payment of compensation by the undertaker to National Grid as appears to the arbitrator to be reasonable having regard to all the circumstances of the particular case. In respect of the appointment of an arbitrator under this sub-paragraph 8(2) article 39 (arbitration) of this Order must apply.

Commencement Information

197 Sch. 9 para. 24 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Retained apparatus: protection of National Grid as Gas Undertaker

25.—(1) Not less than 56 days before the commencement of any specified works the undertaker must submit to National Grid a plan and, if reasonably required by National Grid, a ground monitoring scheme in respect of those works.

(2) The plan to be submitted to National Grid under sub-paragraph 9(1) must include a method statement and describe—

- (a) the exact position of the works;
- (b) the level at which these are proposed to be constructed or renewed;
- (c) the manner of their construction or renewal including details of excavation, positioning of plant etc;
- (d) the position of all apparatus;
- (e) by way of detailed drawings, every alteration proposed to be made to or close to any such apparatus; and
- (f) any intended maintenance regimes.

(3) The undertaker must not commence any works to which sub-paragraphs 9(1) and (2) apply until National Grid has given written approval of the plan so submitted.

(4) Any approval of National Grid required under sub-paragraph (3)—

- (a) may be given subject to reasonable conditions for any purpose mentioned in sub-paragraph (5) or (7); and
- (b) must not be unreasonably withheld.

(5) In relation to a work to which sub-paragraphs 9(1) and/or (2) apply, National Grid may require such modifications to be made to the plans as may be reasonably necessary for the purpose of securing its apparatus against interference or risk of damage or for the provision of protective works or for the purpose of providing or securing proper and convenient means of access to any apparatus.

(6) Works to which this paragraph applies must only be executed in accordance with the plan, submitted under sub-paragraphs 9(1) and (2) or as relevant sub-paragraph (5), as amended from time to time by agreement between the undertaker and National Grid and in accordance with such reasonable requirements as may be made in accordance with sub-paragraphs (5), (7) and/or (8) by National Grid for the alteration or otherwise for the protection of the apparatus, or for securing access to it, and National Grid will be entitled to watch and inspect the execution of those works.

(7) Where National Grid requires any protective works to be carried out by itself or by the undertaker (whether of a temporary or permanent nature) such protective works, inclusive of any measures or schemes required and approved as part of the plan approved pursuant to this paragraph, must be carried out to National Grid's satisfaction prior to the commencement of any specified works for which protective works are required and National Grid must give notice of its requirement for such protective works within 42 days of the date of submission of a plan pursuant to this paragraph (except in an emergency).

(8) If National Grid in accordance with sub-paragraph (5) or (7) and in consequence of the works proposed by the undertaker, reasonably requires the removal of any apparatus and gives written notice to the undertaker of that requirement, paragraphs 17 to 19 and 22 to 23 apply as if the removal of the apparatus had been required by the undertaker under paragraph 23(2).

(9) Nothing in this paragraph shall preclude the undertaker from submitting at any time or from time to time, but in no case less than 56 days before commencing the execution of any specified works, a new plan, instead of the plan previously submitted, and having done so the provisions of this paragraph will apply to and in respect of the new plan.

(10) The undertaker will not be required to comply with sub-paragraph 9(1) where it needs to carry out emergency works as defined in the 1991 Act but in that case it must give to National Grid

notice as soon as is reasonably practicable and a plan of those works and must comply with sub-paragraphs (5), (6) and (7) insofar as is reasonably practicable in the circumstances; and comply with sub-paragraph (11) at all times.

(11) At all times when carrying out any works authorised under this Order the undertaker must comply with National Grid’s policies for safe working in proximity to gas apparatus “Specification for safe working in the vicinity of National Grid, High pressure Gas pipelines and associated installation requirements for third parties T/SP/SSW22” and the Health and Safety Executive’s HS(~G)47 Avoiding Danger from underground services”.

(12) As soon as reasonably practicable after any ground subsidence event attributable to the authorised development the undertaker shall implement an appropriate ground mitigation scheme save that National Grid retains the right to carry out any further necessary protective works for the safeguarding of its apparatus and can recover any such costs in line with paragraph 26.

Commencement Information

I98 Sch. 9 para. 25 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Expenses

26.—(1) Save where otherwise agreed in writing between National Grid and the undertaker and subject to the following provisions of this paragraph, the undertaker must pay to National Grid within 30 days of receipt of an itemised invoice or claim from National Grid all charges, costs and expenses reasonably anticipated within the following three months or incurred by National Grid in, or in connection with, the inspection, removal, relaying or replacing, alteration or protection of any apparatus or the construction of any new apparatus or alternative apparatus which may be required in consequence of the execution of any such works as are referred to in this Part of this Schedule including without limitation—

- (a) any costs reasonably incurred by or compensation properly paid by National Grid in connection with the acquisition of rights or the exercise of statutory powers for such apparatus including without limitation all costs incurred by National Grid as a consequence of National Grid—
 - (i) using its own compulsory purchase powers to acquire any necessary rights under paragraph 23(3); or
 - (ii) exercising any compulsory purchase powers in the Order transferred to or benefitting National Grid;
- (b) in connection with the cost of the carrying out of any diversion work or the provision of any alternative apparatus, where no written diversion agreement is otherwise in place;
- (c) the cutting off of any apparatus from any other apparatus or the making safe of redundant apparatus;
- (d) the approval of plans;
- (e) the carrying out of protective works, plus a capitalised sum to cover the cost of maintaining and renewing permanent protective works;
- (f) the survey of any land, apparatus or works, the inspection and monitoring of works or the installation or removal of any temporary works reasonably necessary in consequence of the execution of any such works referred to in this Part of this Schedule.

(2) There will be deducted from any sum payable under sub-paragraph 10(1) the value of any apparatus removed under the provisions of this Part of this Schedule and which is not re-used as part of the alternative apparatus, that value being calculated after removal.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

(3) If in accordance with the provisions of this Part of this Schedule—

- (a) apparatus of better type, of greater capacity or of greater dimensions is placed in substitution for existing apparatus of worse type, of smaller capacity or of smaller dimensions; or
- (b) apparatus (whether existing apparatus or apparatus substituted for existing apparatus) is placed at a depth greater than the depth at which the existing apparatus was situated,

and the placing of apparatus of that type or capacity or of those dimensions or the placing of apparatus at that depth, as the case may be, is not agreed by the undertaker or, in default of agreement settled by arbitration in accordance with article 39 (arbitration) of this Order to be necessary, then, if such placing involves cost in the construction of works under this Part of this Schedule exceeding that which would have been involved if the apparatus placed had been of the existing type, capacity or dimensions, or at the existing depth, as the case may be, the amount which apart from this sub-paragraph would be payable to National Grid by virtue of sub-paragraph 10(1) will be reduced by the amount of that excess save to the extent that it is not possible in the circumstances to obtain the existing type of apparatus at the same capacity and dimensions or place at the existing depth in which case full costs will be borne by the undertaker.

(4) For the purposes of sub-paragraph 10(3)—

- (a) an extension of apparatus to a length greater than the length of existing apparatus will not be treated as a placing of apparatus of greater dimensions than those of the existing apparatus; and
- (b) where the provision of a joint in a pipe or cable is agreed, or is determined to be necessary, the consequential provision of a jointing chamber or of a manhole will be treated as if it also had been agreed or had been so determined.

(5) Any amount which apart from this sub-paragraph would be payable to National Grid in respect of works by virtue of sub-paragraph 10(1) will, if the works include the placing of apparatus provided in substitution for apparatus placed more than 7 years and 6 months earlier so as to confer on National Grid any financial benefit by deferment of the time for renewal of the apparatus in the ordinary course, be reduced by the amount which represents that benefit.

Commencement Information

199 Sch. 9 para. 26 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Indemnity

27.—(1) Subject to sub-paragraphs (2) and (3), if by reason or in consequence of the construction of any works authorised by this Part of this Schedule or in consequence of the construction, use, maintenance or failure of any of the authorised development by or on behalf of the undertaker or in consequence of any act or default of the undertaker (or any person employed or authorised by him) in the course of carrying out such works (including without limitation works carried out by the undertaker under this Part of this Schedule or any subsidence resulting from any of these works), any damage is caused to any apparatus or alternative apparatus (other than apparatus the repair of which is not reasonably necessary in view of its intended removal for the purposes of the authorised development) or property of National Grid, or there is any interruption in any service provided, or in the supply of any goods, by National Grid, or National Grid becomes liable to pay any amount to any third party, the undertaker will—

- (a) bear and pay on demand accompanied by an invoice or claim from National Grid the cost reasonably and properly incurred by National Grid in making good such damage or restoring the supply; and

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(b) indemnify National Grid for any other expenses, loss, demands, proceedings, damages, claims, penalty or costs incurred by or recovered from National Grid, by reason or in consequence of any such damage or interruption or National Grid becoming liable to any third party and including any Network Code Claims other than arising from any default by National Grid.

(2) The fact that any act or thing may have been done by National Grid on behalf of the undertaker or in accordance with a plan approved by National Grid or in accordance with any requirement of National Grid as a consequence of the authorised development or under its supervision will not (unless sub-paragraph (3) applies), excuse the undertaker from liability under the provisions of this sub-paragraph (2) where the undertaker fails to carry out and execute the works properly with due care and attention and in a skilful and workman like manner or in a manner that does not accord with the approved plan or as otherwise agreed between the undertaker and National Grid.

(3) Nothing in sub-paragraph (1) shall impose any liability on the undertaker in respect of—

- (a) any damage or interruption to the extent that it is attributable to the neglect or default of National Grid, its officers, servants, contractors or agents;
- (b) any authorised development and/or any other works authorised by this Part of this Schedule carried out by National Grid as an assignee, transferee or lessee of the undertaker with the benefit of the Order pursuant to section 156 of the 2008 Act or article 5 (benefit of the Order) of the Order subject to the proviso that once such works become apparatus (“new apparatus”), any works yet to be executed and not falling within this sub-paragraph (3)(b) will be subject to the full terms of this Part of this Schedule including this paragraph 11 in respect of such new apparatus; and/or
- (c) any indirect or consequential loss of any third party (including but not limited to loss of use, revenue, profit, contract, production, increased cost of working or business interruption) arising from any such damage or interruption, which is not reasonably foreseeable.

(4) National Grid must give the undertaker reasonable notice of any such claim or demand and no settlement, admission of liability or compromise or demand must be made, unless payment is required in connection with a statutory compensation scheme without first consulting the undertaker and considering its representations.

Commencement Information

I100 Sch. 9 para. 27 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Enactments and agreements

28. Save to the extent provided for to the contrary elsewhere in this Part of this Schedule or by agreement in writing between the undertaker and National Grid, nothing in this Part of this Schedule affects the provisions of any enactment or agreement regulating the relations between the undertaker and National Grid in respect of any apparatus laid or erected in land belonging to the undertaker on the date on which this Order is made.

Commencement Information

I101 Sch. 9 para. 28 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Co-operation

29.—(1) Where in consequence of the proposed construction of any part of the authorised development, the undertaker or National Grid requires the removal of apparatus under paragraph 23(2) or National Grid makes requirements for the protection or alteration of apparatus under paragraph 25, National Grid shall use its best endeavours to co-ordinate the execution of the works in the interests of safety and the efficient and economic execution of the authorised development and taking into account the need to ensure the safe and efficient operation of National Grid’s undertaking and National Grid shall use its best endeavours to co-operate with the undertaker for that purpose.

(2) For the avoidance of doubt whenever National Grid’s consent, agreement or approval to is required in relation to plans, documents or other information submitted by the undertaker or the taking of action by National Grid, it must not be unreasonably withheld or delayed.

Commencement Information

I102 Sch. 9 para. 29 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Access

30. If in consequence of the agreement reached in accordance with paragraph 22 or the powers granted under this Order the access to any apparatus is materially obstructed, the undertaker must provide such alternative means of access to such apparatus as will enable National Grid to maintain or use the apparatus no less effectively than was possible before such obstruction.

Commencement Information

I103 Sch. 9 para. 30 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Arbitration

31. Save for differences or disputes arising under paragraphs 23(2), 23(4), 24(1) and 25 any difference or dispute arising between the undertaker and National Grid under this Part of this Schedule must, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and National Grid, be determined by arbitration in accordance with article 39 (arbitration).

Commencement Information

I104 Sch. 9 para. 31 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Notices

32. The plans submitted to National Grid by the undertaker pursuant to paragraph 25(1) must be sent to National Grid LSBUD at <https://lsbud.co.uk/> or assetprotection@nationalgrid.com or such other address as National Grid may from time to time appoint instead for that purpose and notify to the undertaker in writing.

Commencement Information

I105 Sch. 9 para. 32 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

PART 4

PROTECTION OF RAILWAY INTERESTS

1. The provisions of this Part of this Schedule have effect, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and Network Rail and, in the case of paragraph 16 of this Part of this Schedule any other person on whom rights or obligations are conferred by that paragraph.

Commencement Information

I106 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

2. In this Part of this Schedule—

“asset protection agreement” means an agreement to regulate the construction and maintenance of the specified work in a form prescribed from time to time by Network Rail;

“construction” includes execution, placing, alteration and reconstruction and “construct” and “constructed” have corresponding meanings;

“the engineer” means an engineer appointed by Network Rail for the purposes of this Order;

“network licence” means the network licence, as the same is amended from time to time, granted to Network Rail Infrastructure Limited by the Secretary of State in exercise of their powers under section 8 (licences) of the Railways Act 1993⁽⁶⁾;

“Network Rail” means Network Rail Infrastructure Limited (company number 02904587, whose registered office is at 1 Eversholt Street, London, NW1 2DN) and any associated company of Network Rail Infrastructure Limited which holds property for railway purposes, and for the purpose of this definition “associated company” means any company which is (within the meaning of section 1159 of the Companies Act 2006⁽⁷⁾) the holding company of Network Rail Infrastructure Limited, a subsidiary of Network Rail Infrastructure Limited or another subsidiary of the holding company of Network Rail Infrastructure Limited and any successor to Network Rail Infrastructure Limited’s railway undertaking;

“plans” includes sections, designs, design data, software, drawings, specifications, soil reports, calculations, descriptions (including descriptions of methods of construction), staging proposals, programmes and details of the extent, timing and duration of any proposed occupation of railway property;

“railway operational procedures” means procedures specified under any access agreement (as defined in the Railways Act 1993) or station lease;

“railway property” means any railway belonging to Network Rail and—

- (a) any station, land, works, apparatus and equipment belonging to Network Rail or connected with any such railway; and
- (b) any easement or other property interest held or used by Network Rail or a tenant or licensee of Network Rail for the purposes of such railway or works, apparatus or equipment;

“regulatory consents” means any consent or approval required under—

- (a) the Railways Act 1993;
- (b) the network licence; and/or
- (c) any other relevant statutory or regulatory provisions;

⁽⁶⁾ 1993 c. 43.

⁽⁷⁾ 2006 c. 46.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

by either the Office of Rail and Road or the Secretary of State for Transport or any other competent body including change procedures and any other consents, approvals of any access or beneficiary that may be required in relation to the authorised development;

“specified work” means so much of any of the authorised development as is situated upon, across, under, over or within 15 metres of, or may in any way adversely affect, railway property and, for the avoidance of doubt, includes the maintenance of such works under the powers conferred by article 4 (maintenance of authorised development) in respect of such works.

Commencement Information

I107 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

3.—(1) Where under this Part of this Schedule Network Rail is required to give its consent or approval in respect of any matter, that consent or approval is subject to the condition that Network Rail complies with any relevant railway operational procedures and any obligations under its network licence or under statute.

(2) In so far as any specified work or the acquisition or use of railway property is or may be subject to railway operational procedures, Network Rail must—

- (a) co-operate with the undertaker with a view to avoiding undue delay and securing conformity as between any plans approved by the engineer and requirements emanating from those procedures; and
- (b) use their reasonable endeavours to avoid any conflict arising between the application of those procedures and the proper implementation of the authorised development pursuant to this Order.

Commencement Information

I108 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

4.—(1) The undertaker must not exercise the powers conferred by—

- (a) article 3 (development consent granted by the Order);
- (b) article 4 (power to maintain the authorised project);
- (c) article 15 (discharge of water);
- (d) article 17 (authority to survey and investigate the land onshore);
- (e) article 18 (compulsory acquisition of land);
- (f) article 21 (compulsory acquisition of rights etc);
- (g) article 22 (private rights);
- (h) article 24 (statutory authority to override easements and other rights);
- (i) article 25 (acquisition of subsoil only);
- (j) article 28 (temporary use of land for carrying out the authorised project);
- (k) article 29 (temporary use of land for maintaining the authorised project);
- (l) article 30 (statutory undertakers);
- (m) article 36 (felling or lopping of trees and removal of hedgerows);
- (n) article 37 (trees subject to tree preservation orders);

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (o) the powers conferred by section 11(3) (power of entry) of the 1965 Act;
- (p) the powers conferred by section 203 (power to override easements and rights) of the Housing and Planning Act 2016;
- (q) the powers conferred by section 172 (right to enter and survey land) of the Housing and Planning Act 2016;
- (r) any powers under in respect of the temporary possession of land under the Neighbourhood Planning Act 2017;

in respect of any railway property unless the exercise of such powers is with the consent of Network Rail.

(2) The undertaker must not in the exercise of the powers conferred by this Order prevent pedestrian or vehicular access to any railway property, unless preventing such access is with the consent of Network Rail.

(3) The undertaker must not exercise the powers conferred by sections 271 or 272 of the 1990 Act, article 22 (private rights), article 24 (power to override easements and other rights) or article 30 (statutory undertakers), in relation to any right of access of Network Rail to railway property, but such right of access may be diverted with the consent of Network Rail.

(4) The undertaker must not under the powers of this Order acquire or use or acquire new rights over, or seek to impose any restrictive covenants over, any railway property, or extinguish any existing rights of Network Rail in respect of any third party property, except with the consent of Network Rail.

(5) The undertaker must not under the powers of this Order do anything which would result in railway property being incapable of being used or maintained or which would affect the safe running of trains on the railway.

(6) Where Network Rail is asked to give its consent pursuant to this paragraph, such consent must not be unreasonably withheld but may be given subject to reasonable conditions but it shall never be unreasonable to withhold consent for reasons of operational or railway safety (such matters to be in Network Rail's absolute discretion).

(7) The undertaker must enter into an asset protection agreement prior to the carrying out of any specified work.

Commencement Information

I109 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

5.—(1) The undertaker must not submit the construction traffic management plan to the relevant planning authority in accordance with requirement 19 (construction traffic management plan) without having first obtained the written approval of Network Rail in respect of all provisions relating to Cranswick Level Crossing, Driffield Level Crossing and safety briefings for HGV drivers on the safe use of level crossings affected by the authorised project in accordance with sub-paragraph (2).

(2) The undertaker must provide Network Rail with a draft of the construction traffic management plan for approval and Network Rail must within a period of 28 days beginning with the date on which the draft construction traffic management plan is received by Network Rail and acting reasonably serve written notice on the undertaker confirming that—

- (a) the draft construction traffic management plan is approved; or
- (b) the draft construction traffic management plan is approved subject to reasonable amendments as required by Network Rail; or

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (c) the draft construction traffic management plan is not approved and the reason for the non-approval; or
- (d) that further information is required in order for Network Rail to make its determination (in which case this paragraph 5(2) must apply to such further information from the date of its receipt by Network Rail).

(3) In the event that Network Rail fails to serve written notice in accordance with paragraph 5(2) within 28 days of receipt Network Rail is deemed to have served a notice pursuant to paragraph 5(2)(a).

(4) The undertaker must include any reasonable amendments which are required by Network Rail and notified to the undertaker by Network Rail in the notice given pursuant to paragraph 5(2)(b) in the draft construction traffic management plan it submits to the relevant planning authority in accordance with requirement 19 (construction traffic management plan) and the undertaker must not submit any such written details that relate to Cranswick Level Crossing, Driffield Level Crossing and/or safety briefings for HGV drivers on the safe use of level crossings affected by the authorised project to the relevant planning authority which have not been approved by Network Rail in accordance with paragraphs 5(2) or 5(3).

(5) Each notice and all other information required to be sent to Network Rail under the terms of this paragraph 5 must—

- (a) be sent to the Company Secretary and General Counsel at Network Rail Infrastructure Limited, 1 Eversholt Street, London, NW1 2DN via Royal Mail plc's special delivery service (or if this service is no longer being provided an appropriate recorded delivery postal service) and marked for the attention of the Level Crossing Manager; and
- (b) contain a clear statement on its front page that Network Rail must respond within 28 days of receipt.

(6) In the event that any subsequent changes are made to the construction traffic management plan following consultation with Network Rail, in so far as such changes impact on railway property, the undertaker must not submit any such written details to the relevant planning authorities or finalise any updates to the construction traffic management plan without further consultation with Network Rail.

Commencement Information

I110 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

6.—(1) The undertaker must before commencing construction of any specified work supply to Network Rail proper and sufficient plans of that work for the reasonable approval of the engineer and the specified work must not be commenced except in accordance with such plans as have been approved in writing by the engineer or settled by arbitration.

(2) The approval of the engineer under sub-paragraph (1) must not be unreasonably withheld, and if by the end of the period of 28 days beginning with the date on which such plans have been supplied to Network Rail the engineer has not intimated their disapproval of those plans and the grounds of such disapproval the undertaker may serve upon the engineer written notice requiring the engineer to intimate approval or disapproval within a further period of 28 days beginning with the date upon which the engineer receives written notice from the undertaker. If by the expiry of the further 28 days the engineer has not intimated approval or disapproval, the engineer shall be deemed to have approved the plans as submitted.

(3) If by the end of the period of 28 days beginning with the date on which written notice was served upon the engineer under sub-paragraph (2), Network Rail gives notice to the undertaker that Network Rail desires itself to construct any part of a specified work which in the opinion of

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

the engineer will or may affect the stability of railway property or the safe operation of traffic on the railways of Network Rail then, if the undertaker desires such part of the specified work to be constructed, Network Rail must construct it without unnecessary delay on behalf of and to the reasonable satisfaction of the undertaker in accordance with the plans approved or deemed to be approved or settled under this paragraph, and under the supervision (where appropriate and if given) of the undertaker.

(4) When signifying their approval of the plans the engineer may specify any protective works (whether temporary or permanent) which in the engineer's opinion should be carried out before the commencement of the construction of a specified work to ensure the safety or stability of railway property or the continuation of safe and efficient operation of the railways of Network Rail or the services of operators using the same (including any relocation de-commissioning and removal of works, apparatus and equipment necessitated by a specified work and the comfort and safety of passengers who may be affected by the specified works), and such protective works as may be reasonably necessary for those purposes must be constructed by Network Rail or by the undertaker, if Network Rail so desires, and such protective works must be carried out at the expense of the undertaker in either case without unnecessary delay and the undertaker must not commence the construction of the specified works until the engineer has notified the undertaker that the protective works have been completed to their reasonable satisfaction.

Commencement Information

I111 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

7.—(1) Any specified work and any protective works to be constructed by virtue of paragraph 6(4) must, when commenced, be constructed—

- (a) without unnecessary delay in accordance with the plans approved or deemed to have been approved or settled under paragraph 6;
- (b) under the supervision (where appropriate and if given) and to the reasonable satisfaction of the engineer;
- (c) in such manner as to cause as little damage as is possible to railway property; and
- (d) so far as is reasonably practicable, so as not to interfere with or obstruct the free, uninterrupted and safe use of any railway of Network Rail or the traffic thereon and the use by passengers of railway property.

(2) If any damage to railway property or any such interference or obstruction shall be caused by the carrying out of, or in consequence of the construction of a specified work, the undertaker must, notwithstanding any such approval make good such damage and must pay to Network Rail all reasonable expenses to which Network Rail may be put and compensation for any loss which it may sustain by reason of any such damage, interference or obstruction.

(3) Nothing in this Part of this Schedule imposes any liability on the undertaker with respect to any damage, costs, expenses or loss attributable to the negligence of Network Rail or its servants, contractors or agents or any liability on Network Rail with respect of any damage, costs, expenses or loss attributable to the negligence of the undertaker or its servants, contractors or agents.

Commencement Information

I112 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

8. The undertaker must—

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (a) at all times afford reasonable facilities to the engineer for access to a specified work during its construction; and
- (b) supply the engineer with all such information as they may reasonably require with regard to a specified work or the method of constructing it.

Commencement Information

I113 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

9. Network Rail must at all times afford reasonable facilities to the undertaker and its agents for access to any works carried out by Network Rail under this Part of this Schedule during their construction and must supply the undertaker with such information as it may reasonably require with regard to such works or the method of constructing them.

Commencement Information

I114 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

10.—(1) If any permanent or temporary alterations or additions to railway property are reasonably necessary in consequence of the construction or completion of a specified work in order to ensure the safety of railway property or the continued safe operation of the railway of Network Rail, such alterations and additions may be carried out by Network Rail and if Network Rail gives to the undertaker 56 days' notice (or in the event of an emergency or safety critical issue such notice as is reasonable in the circumstances) of its intention to carry out such alterations or additions (which must be specified in the notice), the undertaker must pay to Network Rail the reasonable cost of those alterations or additions including, in respect of any such alterations and additions as are to be permanent, a capitalised sum representing the increase of the costs which may be expected to be reasonably incurred by Network Rail in maintaining, working and, when necessary, renewing any such alterations or additions.

(2) If during the construction of a specified work by the undertaker, Network Rail gives notice to the undertaker that Network Rail desires itself to construct that part of the specified work which in the opinion of the engineer is endangering the stability of railway property or the safe operation of traffic on the railways of Network Rail then, if the undertaker decides that part of the specified work is to be constructed, Network Rail must assume construction of that part of the specified work and the undertaker must, notwithstanding any such approval of a specified work under paragraph 6(3), pay to Network Rail all reasonable expenses to which Network Rail may be put and compensation for any loss which it may suffer by reason of the execution by Network Rail of that specified work.

(3) The engineer must, in respect of the capitalised sums referred to in this paragraph and paragraph 11(a) provide such details of the formula by which those sums have been calculated as the undertaker may reasonably require.

(4) If the cost of maintaining, working or renewing railway property is reduced in consequence of any such alterations or additions a capitalised sum representing such saving must be set off against any sum payable by the undertaker to Network Rail under this paragraph.

Commencement Information

I115 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

11. The undertaker must repay to Network Rail all reasonable fees, costs, charges and expenses reasonably incurred by Network Rail—

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

- (a) in constructing any part of a specified work on behalf of the undertaker as provided by paragraph 6(3) or in constructing any protective works under the provisions of paragraph 6(4) including, in respect of any permanent protective works, a capitalised sum representing the cost of maintaining and renewing those works;
- (b) in respect of the approval by the engineer of plans submitted by the undertaker and the supervision by the engineer of the construction of a specified work;
- (c) in respect of the employment or procurement of the services of any inspectors, signallers, watch-persons and other persons whom it shall be reasonably necessary to appoint for inspecting, signalling, watching and lighting railway property and for preventing, so far as may be reasonably practicable, interference, obstruction, danger or accident arising from the construction or failure of a specified work;
- (d) in respect of any special traffic working resulting from any speed restrictions which may in the opinion of the engineer, require to be imposed by reason or in consequence of the construction or failure of a specified work or from the substitution or diversion of services which may be reasonably necessary for the same reason; and
- (e) in respect of any additional temporary lighting of railway property in the vicinity of the specified works, being lighting made reasonably necessary by reason or in consequence of the construction or failure of a specified work.

Commencement Information

I116 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 11 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

12.—(1) In this paragraph—

“EMI” means, subject to sub-paragraph (2), electromagnetic interference with Network Rail’s apparatus generated by the operation of the authorised development where such interference is of a level which adversely affects the safe operation of Network Rail’s apparatus; and

“Network Rail’s apparatus” means any lines, circuits, wires, apparatus or equipment (whether or not modified or installed as part of the authorised development) which are owned or used by Network Rail for the purpose of transmitting or receiving electrical energy or of radio, telegraphic, telephonic, electric, electronic or other like means of signalling or other communications.

(2) This paragraph applies to EMI only to the extent that such EMI is not attributable to any change to Network Rail’s apparatus carried out after approval of plans under paragraph 6(1) for the relevant part of the authorised development giving rise to EMI (unless the undertaker has been given notice in writing before the approval of those plans of the intention to make such change).

(3) Subject to sub-paragraph (5), the undertaker must in the design and construction of the authorised development take all measures necessary to prevent EMI and must establish with Network Rail (both parties acting reasonably) appropriate arrangements to verify their effectiveness.

(4) In order to facilitate the undertaker’s compliance with sub-paragraph (3)—

- (a) the undertaker must consult with Network Rail as early as reasonably practicable to identify all Network Rail’s apparatus which may be at risk of EMI, and thereafter must continue to consult with Network Rail (both before and after formal submission of plans under paragraph 6(1)) in order to identify all potential causes of EMI and the measures required to eliminate them;
- (b) Network Rail must make available to the undertaker all information in the possession of Network Rail reasonably requested by the undertaker in respect of Network Rail’s apparatus identified pursuant to sub-paragraph (a); and

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(c) Network Rail must allow the undertaker reasonable facilities for the inspection of Network Rail's apparatus identified pursuant to sub-paragraph (a).

(5) In any case where it is established that EMI can only reasonably be prevented by modifications to Network Rail's apparatus, Network Rail must not withhold its consent unreasonably to modifications of Network Rail's apparatus, but the means of prevention and the method of their execution must be selected in the reasonable discretion of Network Rail, and in relation to such modifications paragraph 6(1) has effect subject to the sub-paragraph.

(6) Prior to the commencement of operation of the authorised development the undertaker shall test the use of the authorised development in a manner that shall first have been agreed with Network Rail and if, notwithstanding any measures adopted pursuant to sub-paragraph (3), the testing of the authorised development causes EMI then the undertaker must immediately upon receipt of notification by Network Rail of such EMI either in writing or communicated orally (such oral communication to be confirmed in writing as soon as reasonably practicable after it has been issued) forthwith cease to use (or procure the cessation of use of) the undertaker's apparatus causing such EMI until all measures necessary have been taken to remedy such EMI by way of modification to the source of such EMI or (in the circumstances, and subject to the consent, specified in sub-paragraph (5)) to Network Rail's apparatus.

(7) In the event of EMI having occurred—

- (a) the undertaker must afford reasonable facilities to Network Rail for access to the undertaker's apparatus in the investigation of such EMI;
- (b) Network Rail must afford reasonable facilities to the undertaker for access to Network Rail's apparatus in the investigation of such EMI;
- (c) Network Rail must make available to the undertaker any additional material information in its possession reasonably requested by the undertaker in respect of Network Rail's apparatus or such EMI; and
- (d) the undertaker shall not allow the use or operation of the authorised development in a manner that has caused or will cause EMI until measures have been taken in accordance with this paragraph to prevent EMI occurring.

(8) Where Network Rail approves modifications to Network Rail's apparatus pursuant to sub-paragraphs (5) or (6)—

- (a) Network Rail must allow the undertaker reasonable facilities for the inspection of the relevant part of Network Rail's apparatus;
- (b) any modifications to Network Rail's apparatus approved pursuant to those sub-paragraphs must be carried out and completed by the undertaker in accordance with paragraph 7.

(9) To the extent that it would not otherwise do so, the indemnity in paragraph 16(1) applies to the costs and expenses reasonably incurred or losses suffered by Network Rail through the implementation of the provisions of this paragraph (including costs incurred in connection with the consideration of proposals, approval of plans, supervision and inspection of works and facilitating access to Network Rail's apparatus) or in consequence of any EMI to which sub-paragraph (6) applies.

(10) For the purpose of paragraph 11(a) any modifications to Network Rail's apparatus under this paragraph shall be deemed to be protective works referred to in that paragraph.

Commencement Information

I117 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 12 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

13. If at any time after the completion of a specified work, not being a work vested in Network Rail, Network Rail gives notice to the undertaker informing it that the state of maintenance of any part of the specified work appears to be such as adversely affects the operation of railway property, the undertaker must, on receipt of such notice, take such steps as may be reasonably necessary to put that specified work in such state of maintenance as not adversely to affect railway property.

Commencement Information

I118 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 13 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

14. The undertaker must not provide any illumination or illuminated sign or signal on or in connection with a specified work in the vicinity of any railway belonging to Network Rail unless it has first consulted Network Rail and it must comply with Network Rail's reasonable requirements for preventing confusion between such illumination or illuminated sign or signal and any railway signal or other light used for controlling, directing or securing the safety of traffic on the railway.

Commencement Information

I119 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 14 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

15. Any additional expenses which Network Rail may reasonably incur in altering, reconstructing or maintaining railway property under any powers existing at the making of this Order by reason of the existence of a specified work must, provided that 56 days' previous notice of the commencement of such alteration, reconstruction or maintenance has been given to the undertaker, be repaid by the undertaker to Network Rail.

Commencement Information

I120 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 15 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

16.—(1) The undertaker must pay to Network Rail all reasonable costs, charges, damages and expenses not otherwise provided for in this Part of this Schedule which may be occasioned to or reasonably incurred by Network Rail—

- (a) by reason of the construction, maintenance or operation of a specified work or the failure thereof; or
- (b) by reason of any act or omission of the undertaker or of any person in its employ or of its contractors or others whilst engaged upon a specified work,
- (c) by reason of any act or omission of the undertaker or any person in its employ or of its contractors or others whilst accessing to or egressing from the authorised development;
- (d) in respect of any damage caused to or additional maintenance required to, railway property or any such interference or obstruction or delay to the operation of the railway as a result of access to or egress from the authorised development by the undertaker or any person in its employ or of its contractors or others;
- (e) in respect of costs incurred by Network Rail in complying with any railway operational procedures or obtaining any regulatory consents which procedures are required to be followed or consents obtained to facilitate the carrying out or operation of the authorised development,

and the undertaker must indemnify and keep indemnified Network Rail from and against all claims and demands arising out of or in connection with a specified work or any such failure, act or omission:

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

and the fact that any act or thing may have been done by Network Rail on behalf of the undertaker or in accordance with plans approved by the engineer or in accordance with any requirement of the engineer or under the engineer's supervision shall not (if it was done without negligence on the part of Network Rail or of any person in its employ or of its contractors or agents) excuse the undertaker from any liability under the provisions of this sub-paragraph.

(2) Network Rail must—

- (a) give the undertaker reasonable written notice of any such claims or demands;
- (b) not make any settlement or compromise of such a claim or demand without the prior consent of the undertaker; and
- (c) take such steps as are within its control and are reasonable in the circumstances to mitigate any liabilities relating to such claims or demands.

(3) The sums payable by the undertaker under sub-paragraph (1) shall if relevant include a sum equivalent to the relevant costs.

(4) Subject to the terms of any agreement between Network Rail and a train operator regarding the timing or method of payment of the relevant costs in respect of that train operator, Network Rail must promptly pay to each train operator the amount of any sums which Network Rail receives under sub-paragraph (3) which relates to the relevant costs of that train operator.

(5) The obligation under sub-paragraph (3) to pay Network Rail the relevant costs is, in the event of default, enforceable directly by any train operator concerned to the extent that such sums would be payable to that operator pursuant to sub-paragraph (4).

(6) In this paragraph—

“the relevant costs” means the costs, losses and expenses (including loss of revenue) reasonably incurred by each train operator as a consequence of any specified work including but not limited to any restriction of the use of Network Rail's railway network as a result of the construction, maintenance or failure of a specified work or any such act or omission as mentioned in sub-paragraph (1); and

“train operator” means any person who is authorised to act as the operator of a train by a licence under section 8 of the Railways Act 1993.

Commencement Information

I121 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 16 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

17. Network Rail must, on receipt of a request from the undertaker, from time to time provide the undertaker free of charge with written estimates of the costs, charges, expenses and other liabilities for which the undertaker is or will become liable under this Part of this Schedule (including the amount of the relevant costs mentioned in paragraph 16) and with such information as may reasonably enable the undertaker to assess the reasonableness of any such estimate or claim made or to be made pursuant to this Part of this Schedule (including any claim relating to those relevant costs).

Commencement Information

I122 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 17 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

18. In the assessment of any sums payable to Network Rail under this Part of this Schedule there must not be taken into account any increase in the sums claimed that is attributable to any action taken by or any agreement entered into by Network Rail if that action or agreement was not reasonably necessary and was taken or entered into with a view to obtaining the payment of those sums by the undertaker under this Part of this Schedule or increasing the sums so payable.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Commencement Information

I123 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 18 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

19. The undertaker and Network Rail may, subject in the case of Network Rail to compliance with the terms of its network licence, enter into, and carry into effect, agreements for the transfer to the undertaker of—

- (a) any railway property shown on the works and land plans and described in the book of reference;
- (b) any lands, works or other property held in connection with any such railway property; and
- (c) any rights and obligations (whether or not statutory) of Network Rail relating to any railway property or any lands, works or other property referred to in this paragraph.

Commencement Information

I124 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 19 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

20. Nothing in this Order, or in any enactment incorporated with or applied by this Order, prejudices or affects the operation of Part I (the provision of services) of the Railways Act 1993.

Commencement Information

I125 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 20 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

21. The undertaker must give written notice to Network Rail if any application is proposed to be made by the undertaker for the Secretary of State's consent under article 5 (benefit of the Order) of this Order and any such notice must be given no later than 28 days before any such application is made and must describe or give (as appropriate)—

- (a) the nature of the application to be made;
- (b) the extent of the geographical area to which the application relates; and
- (c) the name and address of the person acting for the Secretary of State to whom the application is to be made.

Commencement Information

I126 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 21 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

22. The undertaker must no later than 28 days from the date that the plans submitted to and certified by the Secretary of State in accordance with article 38 (certification of plans, etc.) are certified by the Secretary of State, provide a set of those plans to Network Rail in a format specified by Network Rail.

Commencement Information

I127 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 22 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

23. In relation to any dispute arising under this Part of this Schedule (except for those disputes referred to in paragraph 12) the provisions of article 39 (arbitration) shall not apply and any such dispute, unless otherwise provided for, must be referred to and settled by a single arbitrator to be

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

agreed between the parties or, failing agreement, to be appointed on the application of either party (after giving notice in writing to the other) to the President of the Institution of Civil Engineers.

Commencement Information

I128 Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 23 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

PART 5

FOR THE PROTECTION OF THE ENVIRONMENT AGENCY

1.—(1) The following provisions shall apply for the protection of the Agency unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and the Agency.

(2) In this Part of this Schedule—

“the Agency” means the Environment Agency;

“construction” includes execution, placing, altering, replacing, relaying and removal and excavation and “construct” and “constructed” shall be construed accordingly;

“drainage work” means any main river and includes any land which provides or is expected to provide flood storage capacity for any main river and any bank, wall, embankment or other structure, or any appliance, constructed or used for land drainage, flood defence or tidal monitoring;

“the fishery” means any waters containing fish and fish in, or migrating to or from, such waters and the spawn, spawning ground, habitat or food of such fish;

“main river” means all watercourses shown as such on the statutory main river maps held by the Agency and the Department for Environment, Food and Rural Affairs including any structure or appliance for controlling or regulating the flow of water in or out of the channel;

“plans” includes sections, drawings, specifications, calculations and method statements;

“specified work” means so much of any work or operation authorised by this Order as is in, on, under, over or within 16 metres of a drainage work or is otherwise likely to—

- (a) affect any drainage work or the volumetric rate of flow of water in or flowing to or from any drainage work;
- (b) affect the flow, purity or quality of water in any watercourse or other surface waters or ground water;
- (c) cause obstruction to the free passage of fish or damage to any fishery;
- (d) affect the conservation, distribution or use of water resources.; or
- (e) affect the conservation value of the main river and habitats in its immediate vicinity; and

“watercourse” includes all rivers, streams, ditches, drains, cuts, culverts, dykes, sluices, basins, sewers and passages through which water flows except a public sewer.

Commencement Information

I129 Sch. 9 Pt. 5 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

2.—(1) Before beginning to construct any specified work, the undertaker must submit to the Agency plans of the specified work and such further particulars available to it as the Agency may within 28 days of the receipt of the plans reasonably request.

(2) Any such specified work must not be constructed except in accordance with such plans as may be approved in writing by the Agency, or determined under paragraph 11.

(3) Any approval of the Agency required under this paragraph—

- (a) must not be unreasonably withheld or delayed;
- (b) is deemed to have been refused if it is neither given nor refused within 2 months of the submission of the plans or receipt of further particulars if such particulars have been requested by the Agency for approval; and
- (c) may be given subject to such reasonable requirements as the Agency may have for the protection of any drainage work or the fishery or for the protection of water resources, or for the prevention of flooding or pollution or in the discharge of its environmental duties.

(4) The Agency must use its reasonable endeavours to respond to the submission of any plans before the expiration of the period mentioned in sub-paragraph (3)(b).

Commencement Information

I130 Sch. 9 Pt. 5 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

3. Without limiting paragraph 2, the requirements which the Agency may have under that paragraph include conditions requiring the undertaker at its own expense to construct such protective works, whether temporary or permanent, before or during the construction of the specified works (including the provision of flood banks, walls or embankments or other new works and the strengthening, repair or renewal of existing banks, walls or embankments) as are reasonably necessary—

- (a) to safeguard any drainage work against damage; or
- (b) to secure that its efficiency for flood defence purposes is not impaired and that the risk of flooding is not otherwise increased,

by reason of any specified work.

Commencement Information

I131 Sch. 9 Pt. 5 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

4.—(1) Subject to sub-paragraph (2), any specified work, and all protective works required by the Agency under paragraph 3, must be constructed—

- (a) without unreasonable delay in accordance with the plans approved under this Part; and
- (b) to the reasonable satisfaction of the Agency, and the Agency shall be entitled by its officer to watch and inspect the construction of such works.

(2) The undertaker must give to the Agency not less than 14 days' notice in writing of its intention to commence construction of any specified work and notice in writing of its completion not later than 7 days after the date on which it is completed.

(3) If the Agency reasonably requires, the undertaker must construct all or part of the protective works so that they are in place prior to the construction of any specified work.

(4) If any part of a specified work or any protective work required by the Agency is constructed otherwise than in accordance with the requirements of this Part, the Agency may by notice in writing

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

require the undertaker at the undertaker's own expense to comply with the requirements of this Part or (if the undertaker so elects and the Agency in writing consents, such consent not to be unreasonably withheld or delayed) to remove, alter or pull down the work and, where removal is required, to restore the site to its former condition to such extent and within such limits as the Agency reasonably requires.

(5) Subject to sub-paragraph (6) and paragraph 9, if, within a reasonable period, being not less than 28 days beginning with the date when a notice under sub-paragraph (4) is served upon the undertaker, the undertaker has failed to begin taking steps to comply with the requirements of the notice and has not subsequently made reasonably expeditious progress towards their implementation, the Agency may execute the works specified in the notice, and any expenditure incurred by the Agency in so doing shall be recoverable from the undertaker.

(6) In the event of any dispute as to whether sub-paragraph (4) is properly applicable to any work in respect of which notice has been served under that sub-paragraph, or as to the reasonableness of any requirement of such a notice, the Agency shall not, except in the case of an emergency, exercise the powers conferred by sub-paragraph (4) until the dispute has been finally determined in accordance with paragraph 11.

Commencement Information

I132 Sch. 9 Pt. 5 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

5.—(1) Subject to sub-paragraph (6) the undertaker must from the commencement of the construction of the specified works maintain in good repair and condition and free from obstruction any drainage work which is situated within the limits of deviation and on land held by the undertaker for the purposes of or in connection with the specified works, whether or not the drainage work is constructed under the powers conferred by this Order or is already in existence.

(2) If any such drainage work which the undertaker is liable to maintain is not maintained to the reasonable satisfaction of the Agency, the Agency may by notice in writing require the undertaker to repair and restore the work, or any part of such work, or (if the undertaker so elects and the Agency in writing consents, such consent not to be unreasonably withheld or delayed), to remove the work and restore the site to its former condition, to such extent and within such limits as the Agency reasonably requires.

(3) Subject to sub-paragraph (5) and paragraph 9, if, within a reasonable period, being not less than 28 days beginning with the date on which a notice in respect of any drainage work is served under sub-paragraph (2) on the undertaker, the undertaker has failed to begin taking steps to comply with the requirements of the notice and has not subsequently made reasonably expeditious progress towards their implementation, the Agency may do what is necessary for such compliance and any expenditure incurred by the Agency in so doing shall be recoverable from the undertaker.

(4) If there is any failure by the undertaker to obtain consent or comply with conditions imposed by the Agency in accordance with these Protective Provisions the Agency may serve written notice requiring the undertaker to cease all or part of the specified works and the undertaker must cease the specified works or part thereof until it has obtained the consent or complied with the condition unless the cessation of the specified works or part thereof would cause greater damage than compliance with the written notice.

(5) In the event of any dispute as to the reasonableness of any requirement of a notice served under sub-paragraph (2), the Agency shall not, except in the case of an emergency, exercise the powers conferred by sub-paragraph (3) until the dispute has been finally determined in accordance with paragraph 11.

(6) This paragraph does not apply to drainage works which are vested in the Agency, or which the Agency or another person is liable to maintain and is not proscribed by the powers of the Order from doing so.

Commencement Information

I133 Sch. 9 Pt. 5 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

6. Subject to paragraph 9, if by reason of the construction of any specified work or of the failure of any such work, the efficiency of any drainage work for flood defence purposes is impaired, or that drainage work is otherwise damaged, such impairment or damage must be made good by the undertaker to the reasonable satisfaction of the Agency and if the undertaker fails to do so, the Agency may make good the impairment or damage and recover any expenditure incurred by the Agency in so doing from the undertaker.

Commencement Information

I134 Sch. 9 Pt. 5 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

7. If by reason of construction of the specified work the Agency's access to flood defences or equipment maintained for flood defence purposes is materially obstructed, the undertaker must provide such alternative means of access that will allow the Agency to maintain the flood defence or use the equipment no less effectively than was possible before the obstruction within 24 hours of the undertaker becoming aware of such obstruction.

Commencement Information

I135 Sch. 9 Pt. 5 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

8.—(1) The undertaker must take all such measures as may be reasonably practicable to prevent any interruption of the free passage of fish in the fishery during the construction of any specified work.

(2) If by reason of—

- (a) the construction of any specified work; or
- (b) the failure of any such work,

damage to the fishery is caused, or the Agency has reason to expect that such damage may be caused, the Agency may serve notice on the undertaker requiring it to take such steps as may be reasonably practicable to make good the damage, or, as the case may be, to protect the fishery against such damage.

(3) Subject to paragraph 9, if within such time as may be reasonably practicable for that purpose after the receipt of written notice from the Agency of any damage or expected damage to a fishery, the undertaker fails to take such steps as are described in sub-paragraph (2), the Agency may take those steps and any expenditure incurred by the Agency in so doing shall be recoverable from the undertaker.

(4) Subject to paragraph 9, in any case where immediate action by the Agency is reasonably required in order to secure that the risk of damage to the fishery is avoided or reduced, the Agency may take such steps as are reasonable for the purpose, and may recover from the undertaker any expenditure incurred in so doing provided that notice specifying those steps is served on the

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

undertaker as soon as reasonably practicable after the Agency has taken, or commenced to take, the steps specified in the notice.

Commencement Information

I136 Sch. 9 Pt. 5 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

9. The undertaker shall indemnify the Agency in respect of all costs, charges and expenses which the Agency may incur—

- (a) in the examination or approval of plans under this Part;
- (b) in the inspection of the construction of the specified works or any protective works required by the Agency under this Part; and
- (c) in the carrying out of any surveys or tests by the Agency which are reasonably required in connection with the construction of the specified works.

Commencement Information

I137 Sch. 9 Pt. 5 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

10.—(1) The undertaker is responsible for and shall indemnify the Agency against all costs and losses not otherwise provided for in this Part which may be incurred or suffered by the Agency by reason of—

- (a) the construction, operation or maintenance of any specified works comprised within the authorised works or the failure of any such works comprised within them; or
- (b) any act or omission of the undertaker, its employees, contractors or agents or others whilst engaged upon the construction, operation or maintenance of the authorised works or dealing with any failure of the authorised works.

(2) For the avoidance of doubt, in sub-paragraph (1)—

“costs” includes—

- (a) expenses and charges;
- (b) staff costs and overheads;
- (c) legal costs;

“losses” includes physical damage.

(3) The undertaker shall indemnify the Agency against all liabilities, claims and demands arising out of or in connection with the authorised works or otherwise out of the matters referred to in sub-paragraph (1)(a) and (1)(b).

(4) For the avoidance of doubt, in sub-paragraph (3)—

“claims” and “demands” include as applicable—

- (a) costs (within the meaning of sub-paragraph (2)) incurred in connection with any claim or demand; and
- (b) any interest element of sums claimed or demanded;

“liabilities” includes—

- (a) contractual liabilities;
- (b) tortious liabilities (including liabilities for negligence or nuisance);
- (c) liabilities to pay statutory compensation or for breach of statutory duty;

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (d) liabilities to pay statutory penalties imposed on the basis of strict liability (but does not include liabilities to pay other statutory penalties).
- (5) The Agency must give to the undertaker reasonable notice of any such claim or demand, and no settlement or compromise shall be made without the agreement of the undertaker which agreement shall not be unreasonably withheld or delayed.
- (6) The fact that any work or thing has been executed or done by the undertaker in accordance with a plan approved by the Agency, or to its satisfaction, or in accordance with any directions or award of an arbitrator, shall not relieve the undertaker from any liability under the provisions of this Part.

Commencement Information

I138 Sch. 9 Pt. 5 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

11. Any dispute arising between the undertaker and the Agency under this Part shall, if the parties agree, be determined by arbitration under article 39 (arbitration), but shall otherwise be determined by the Secretary of State for Environment, Food and Rural Affairs or its successor and the Secretary of State for Energy Security and Net Zero or its successor acting jointly on a reference to them by the undertaker or the Agency, after notice in writing by one to the other.

Commencement Information

I139 Sch. 9 Pt. 5 para. 11 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

PART 6

FOR THE PROTECTION OF DRAINAGE AUTHORITIES

1. The provisions of this Part have effect for the protection of the drainage authority unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and the drainage authority.

Commencement Information

I140 Sch. 9 Pt. 6 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

2. In this Part of this Schedule—

“construction” includes execution, placing, altering, replacing, relaying and removal and excavation and “construct” and “constructed” is to be construed accordingly;

“drainage authority” means in relation to an ordinary watercourse, the drainage board concerned within the meaning of section 23 (prohibition on obstructions etc. in watercourses) of the Land Drainage Act 1991⁽⁸⁾;

“drainage work” means any ordinary watercourse and includes any bank, wall, embankment or other structure, or any appliance, constructed or used for land drainage or flood defence in connection with an ordinary watercourse which is the responsibility of the drainage authority;

“independent review” means a review carried out by a third party confirming the findings of the undertaker in the assessment of the impact of the proposed specified work on flood risk;

⁽⁸⁾ 1991 c. 59.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

“ordinary watercourse” has the meaning given by section 72 (interpretation) of the Land Drainage Act 1991;

“plans” includes any information reasonably required by the drainage authority including location details, grid references, sections, drawings, specifications, assessments and method statements; and

“specified work” means so much of any work or operation authorised by this Order as is in, on, under over or within 9 metres of a drainage work and which comprises any of the following works carried out in relation to or which may affect any ordinary watercourse—

- (a) the erection of any mill, dam, weir, or other similar obstruction to the flow of an ordinary watercourse, or raising or otherwise altering any such obstruction;
- (b) the construction or installation of a bridge or other structure;
- (c) the erection of a culvert in an ordinary watercourse;
- (d) the alteration of an ordinary watercourse or a culvert or other form of drainage infrastructure in a manner that would be likely to affect the flow of an ordinary watercourse;
- (e) the introduction by means of any channel, siphon, pipeline or sluice or by any other means whatsoever any water into any ordinary watercourse within the Order limits so as to directly or indirectly increase the flow or volume of water in any ordinary watercourse within the Order limits without the previous consent of the drainage authority;
- (f) any work likely to obstruct flow or adversely affect the integrity of any embankment, wall or enclosing structure containing an ordinary watercourse.

Commencement Information

I141 Sch. 9 Pt. 6 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

3.—(1) Before commencing construction of a specified work, the undertaker must submit to the drainage authority plans of the specified work, including an independent review and such further particulars available to it as the drainage authority may within 14 days of the submission of the plans reasonably request.

(2) The undertaker must not commence construction of the specified work until approval, unconditionally or conditionally, has been given as provided in this paragraph.

(3) A specified work must not be constructed except in accordance with such plans as may be approved in writing by the drainage authority or determined under paragraph 12.

(4) Any approval of the drainage authority required under this paragraph—

- (a) must not be unreasonably withheld or delayed;
- (b) is deemed to have been given if it is neither given nor refused within 56 days of the submission of the plans for approval, or submission of further particulars (where required by the drainage authority under sub-paragraph (1)) whichever is the later; and
- (c) may be given subject to such reasonable requirements as the drainage authority may make for the protection of any drainage work, for the protection of any ordinary watercourse or for the prevention of flooding.

(5) Any refusal under this paragraph must be accompanied by a statement of the reasons for refusal.

Commencement Information

I142 Sch. 9 Pt. 6 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

4. Without limiting paragraph 3, the requirements which the drainage authority may make under that paragraph include conditions requiring the undertaker at its own expense to construct such protective works, whether temporary or permanent, during the construction of the specified work (including the provision of flood banks, walls or embankments or other new works and the strengthening, repair or renewal of existing banks, walls or embankments) as are reasonably necessary—

- (a) to safeguard any drainage work against damage by reason of any specified work; or
- (b) to secure that the efficiency of any drainage work for flood defence and land drainage purposes is not impaired, and that the risk of flooding is not otherwise increased, by reason of any specified work.

Commencement Information

I143 Sch. 9 Pt. 6 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

5.—(1) Subject to sub-paragraph (2), any specified work, and all protective works required by the drainage authority under paragraph 4, must be constructed—

- (a) without unreasonable delay in accordance with the plans approved or deemed to have been approved or settled under this Part of this Schedule; and
- (b) to the reasonable satisfaction of the drainage authority, and an officer of the drainage authority is entitled to watch and inspect the construction of such works.

(2) The undertaker must give to the drainage authority—

- (a) not less than 14 days' notice in writing of its intention to commence construction of any specified work; and
- (b) notice in writing of its completion not later than 7 days after the date of completion.

(3) If the drainage authority reasonably requires, the undertaker must construct all or part of the protective works so that they are in place before the construction of the specified work to which the protective works relate.

(4) If any part of a specified work or any protective work required by the drainage authority is constructed otherwise than in accordance with the requirements of this Part of this Schedule, the drainage authority may by notice in writing require the undertaker at the undertaker's expense to comply with the requirements of this Part of this Schedule or (if the undertaker so elects and the drainage authority in writing consents, such consent not to be unreasonably withheld or delayed) to remove, alter or pull down the work and, where removal is agreed, to restore the site to its former condition to such extent and within such limits as the drainage authority reasonably requires.

(5) Subject to sub-paragraph (6) and paragraphs 9 and 10, if within a reasonable period, being not less than 28 days from the date when a notice under sub-paragraph (4) is served on the undertaker, the undertaker has failed to begin taking steps to comply with the requirements of the notice and subsequently to make reasonably expeditious progress towards their implementation, the drainage authority may execute the works specified in the notice and any reasonable expenditure incurred by it in so doing is recoverable from the undertaker.

(6) In the event of any dispute as to whether sub-paragraph (4) is properly applicable to any work in respect of which notice has been served under that sub-paragraph, or as to the reasonableness of any requirement of such a notice, the drainage authority must not except in an emergency exercise the

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

powers conferred by sub-paragraph (5) until the dispute has been finally determined in accordance with paragraph 12.

Commencement Information

I144 Sch. 9 Pt. 6 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

6.—(1) Subject to sub-paragraph (5), the undertaker must from the commencement of the construction of the specified work maintain in good repair and condition and free from obstruction any drainage work which is situated within the limits of deviation on land held by the undertaker for the purpose of or in connection with the specified work, whether or not the drainage work is constructed under the powers conferred by this Order or is already in existence.

(2) If any drainage work which the undertaker is liable to maintain is not maintained to the reasonable satisfaction of the drainage authority, the drainage authority may by notice in writing require the undertaker to repair and restore the work, or any part of the work, or (if the undertaker so elects and the drainage authority in writing consents, such consent not to be unreasonably withheld or delayed), to remove the specified work and restore the site to its former condition, to such extent and within such limits as the drainage authority reasonably requires.

(3) Subject to sub-paragraph (4) and paragraphs 9 and 10, if, within a reasonable period being not less than 28 days beginning with the date on which a notice in respect of any drainage work is served under sub-paragraph (2) on the undertaker, the undertaker has failed to begin taking steps to comply with the reasonable requirements of the notice and has not subsequently made reasonably expeditious progress towards their implementation, the drainage authority may do what is reasonably necessary for such compliance and may recover any reasonable expenditure reasonably incurred by it in so doing from the undertaker.

(4) In the event of any dispute as to the reasonableness of any requirement of a notice served under sub-paragraph (2), the drainage authority must not except in a case of emergency exercise the powers conferred by sub-paragraph (3) until the dispute has been finally determined in accordance with paragraph 12.

(5) This paragraph does not apply to—

- (a) drainage works which are vested in the drainage authority, or which the drainage authority or another person is liable to maintain and is not prevented by this Order from so doing; and
- (b) any obstruction of a drainage work for the purpose of a work or operation authorised by this Order and carried out in accordance with the provisions of this Part of this Schedule provided that any obstruction is removed as soon as reasonably practicable.

Commencement Information

I145 Sch. 9 Pt. 6 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

7. Subject to paragraphs 9 and 10 and paragraph 6(5)(b), if by reason of the construction of any specified work or of the failure of any such work the efficiency of any drainage work for flood defence purposes or land drainage is impaired, or that drainage work is otherwise damaged, such impairment or damage must be made good by the undertaker to the reasonable satisfaction of the drainage authority and, if the undertaker fails to do so, the drainage authority may make good the impairment or damage and recover from the undertaker any expenditure incurred by the drainage authority in so doing from the undertaker.

Commencement Information

I146 Sch. 9 Pt. 6 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

8. If by reason of the construction of the specified work the drainage authority's access to flood defences or equipment maintained for flood defence purposes is materially obstructed, the undertaker must provide such alternative means of access that will allow the drainage authority to maintain the flood defence or use the equipment no less effectively than was possible before the obstruction within 24 hours of the undertaker becoming aware of such obstruction.

Commencement Information

I147 Sch. 9 Pt. 6 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

9. The undertaker must make reasonable compensation for costs, charges and expenses which the drainage authority may reasonably incur—

- (a) in the examination or approval of plans under this Part of this Schedule;
- (b) in the inspection of the construction of the specified works or any protective works required by the drainage authority under this Part of this Schedule; and
- (c) in the carrying out of any surveys or tests by the drainage authority which are reasonably required in connection with the construction of the specified works.

Commencement Information

I148 Sch. 9 Pt. 6 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

10.—(1) The undertaker must make reasonable compensation for costs and losses which may be reasonably incurred or suffered by the drainage authority by reason of—

- (a) the construction of any specified work comprised within the authorised works; or
- (b) any act or omission of the undertaker, its employees, contractors or agents or others whilst engaged upon the construction of the specified works.

(2) In sub-paragraph (1)—

“costs” includes—

- (a) expenses and charges;
- (b) staff costs and overheads; and
- (c) legal costs; and

“losses” includes physical damage.

(3) The undertaker must make reasonable compensation for liabilities, claims and demands against the drainage authority arising out of or in connection with the specified works or otherwise out of the matters referred to in sub-paragraphs (1)(a) and (1)(b).

(4) In sub-paragraph (3)—

“claims” and “demands” include as applicable—

- (a) costs (within the meaning of sub-paragraph (2)) incurred in connection with any claim or demand; and
- (b) any interest element of sums claimed or demanded; and

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

“liabilities” includes—

- (a) contractual liabilities;
- (b) tortious liabilities (including liabilities for negligence or nuisance);
- (c) liabilities to pay statutory compensation or for breach of statutory duty; and
- (d) liabilities to pay statutory penalties imposed on the basis of strict liability (but does not include liabilities to pay other statutory penalties).

(5) The drainage authority must give to the undertaker notice of any such claim or demand.

(6) The undertaker may at its own expense conduct all negotiations for the settlement of the same and any litigation that may arise therefrom.

(7) The drainage authority must not compromise or settle any such claim or make any admission which might be prejudicial to the claim without the agreement of the undertaker which agreement must not be unreasonably withheld or delayed.

(8) The drainage authority must, at all times take reasonable steps to prevent and mitigate any such claims, demands, proceedings, costs, damages, expenses or loss.

(9) The drainage authority must, at the request of the undertaker, afford all reasonable assistance for the purpose of contesting any such claim or action and is entitled to be repaid its reasonable expenses reasonably incurred in so doing.

Commencement Information

I149 Sch. 9 Pt. 6 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

11. The fact that any work or thing has been executed or done by the undertaker in accordance with a plan approved or deemed to be approved by the drainage authority, or to its satisfaction, or in accordance with any directions or award of an arbitrator, does not relieve the undertaker from any liability under this Part of this Schedule.

Commencement Information

I150 Sch. 9 Pt. 6 para. 11 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

12. Any dispute arising between the undertaker and the drainage authority under this Part of this Schedule, if the parties agree, is to be determined by arbitration under article 39 (arbitration), but otherwise is to be determined by the Secretary of State for Energy Security and Net Zero on a reference to them by the undertaker or the drainage authority, after notice in writing by one to the other.

Commencement Information

I151 Sch. 9 Pt. 6 para. 12 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

PART 7

FOR THE PROTECTION OF DOGGERBANK OFFSHORE WIND FARM PROJECT 1 PROJCO LIMITED AND DOGGERBANK OFFSHORE WIND FARM PROJECT 2 PROJCO LIMITED

1. For the protection of Doggerbank Offshore Wind Farm Project 1 Projco Limited (Company No. 07791991) and Doggerbank Offshore Wind Farm Project 2 Projco Limited (Company No. 07914510) as referred to in this Part of this Schedule the following provisions have effect, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and Dogger Bank.

Commencement Information

I152 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

2. Part 1 of Schedule 9 shall not apply in respect of the interaction between the Hornsea Four authorised development and the Dogger Bank authorised development.

Commencement Information

I153 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

3. In this Part of this Schedule—

“acceptable insurance” means a third party liability insurance effected and maintained by the undertaker to a level of not less than £50,000,000 (fifty million pounds) (or such lower amount as may be agreed by Dogger Bank) per occurrence or series of occurrences arising out of one event. Such insurance shall be maintained for the construction period of the authorised development which constitute specified works and arranged with an internationally recognised insurer of repute operating in the London and worldwide insurance market underwriters whose security/credit rating meets the same requirements as an “acceptable credit provider”, such policy shall include (but without limitation)—

- (a) Dogger Bank as a Co-Insured;
- (b) a cross liabilities clause; and
- (c) contractors’ pollution liability for third party property damage and third party bodily damage arising from a pollution/contamination event with cover of £10,000,000.00 (ten million pounds) per event or £20,000,000.00 (twenty million pounds) in aggregate;

“Dogger Bank” means Doggerbank Offshore Wind Farm Project 1 Projco Limited (Company No. 07791991) and Doggerbank Offshore Wind Farm Project 2 Projco Limited (Company No. 07914510) whose registered office is at No.1 Forbury Place, 43 Forbury Road, Reading, United Kingdom, RG1 3JH;

“the Dogger Bank authorised development” means the onshore development authorised by the Dogger Bank Order;

“Dogger Bank limits of deviation” means the areas of the Dogger Bank Order land in respect of which the Dogger Bank authorised development may be constructed, in accordance with article 3(2) of the Dogger Bank Order;

“the Dogger Bank Order” means the Dogger Bank Creyke Beck Offshore Wind Farm Order 2015 (as amended)(9);

(9) [S.I. 2015/318](#).

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the [legislation.gov.uk](https://www.legislation.gov.uk) editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

“the Dogger Bank Order land” means the land or any part of it shown as falling within the Dogger Bank Order limits;

“ground mitigation scheme” means a scheme approved by Dogger Bank (such approval not to be unreasonably withheld or delayed) setting out the necessary measures (if any) for a ground subsidence event;

“ground monitoring scheme” means a scheme for monitoring ground subsidence which sets out the Dogger Bank authorised development which is to be subject to such monitoring, the extent of land to be monitored, the manner in which ground levels are to be monitored, the timescales of any monitoring activities and the extent of ground subsidence which, if exceeded, shall require the undertaker to submit for Dogger Bank’s approval a ground mitigation scheme;

“ground subsidence event” means any ground subsidence identified by the monitoring activities set out in the ground monitoring scheme that has exceeded the level described in the ground monitoring scheme as requiring a ground mitigation scheme; and

“the Hornsea Four authorised development” means the development authorised by this Order;

“the respective authorised developments” means the Dogger Bank authorised development and the Hornsea Four authorised development;

“specified works” means the carrying out of any of the authorised development over, under or within 15 metres of the Dogger Bank authorised development or in the event that the Dogger Bank authorised development has not been constructed within the Dogger Bank limits of deviation.

Commencement Information

I154 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Regulation of powers over the Hornsea Four Order land

4.—(1) The undertaker may not exercise the powers under any of the articles of the Order specified in sub-paragraph (2) over or in respect of the Dogger Bank limits of deviation otherwise than with the prior written consent of Dogger Bank.

(2) The articles referred to in sub-paragraph (1) are—

- (a) article 8 (street works);
- (b) article 10 (temporary restrictions of streets and public rights of way);
- (c) article 11 (stopping up and diversion of public rights of way and access land);
- (d) article 12 (access to works);
- (e) article 14 (power to alter layout etc. of streets);
- (f) article 15 (discharge of water);
- (g) article 17 (authority to survey and investigate the land onshore);
- (h) article 18 (compulsory acquisition of land);
- (i) article 19 (compulsory acquisition of land: minerals)
- (j) article 21 (compulsory acquisition of rights);
- (k) article 22 (private rights);
- (l) article 24 (statutory authority to override easements and other rights);
- (m) article 25 (acquisition of subsoil only);
- (n) article 27 (rights under or over streets);

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (o) article 28 (temporary use of land for carrying out authorised project);
- (p) article 29 (temporary use of land for maintaining authorised development);
- (q) article 31 (statutory undertakers);
- (r) article 36 (felling or lopping of trees and removal of hedgerows); and
- (s) article 37 (trees subject to tree preservation orders).

(3) In the event that Dogger Bank withholds its consent pursuant to sub-paragraph (1) it will notify the undertaker in writing of the reasons for withholding such consent and (if applicable) the time period during which such consent will be withheld.

Commencement Information

I155 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Co-operation during construction

5. The undertaker may not acquire any land interest or override any easement or other interest of Dogger Bank within the Dogger Bank limits of deviation without first obtaining the written consent of Dogger Bank.

Commencement Information

I156 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

6.—(1) Wherever in this Part of this Schedule provision is made with respect to the approval or consent of Dogger Bank, that approval or consent shall be in writing (and subject to such reasonable terms and conditions as Dogger Bank may require), but shall not be unreasonably withheld.

(2) In the event that Dogger Bank does not respond in writing to a request for approval or consent within 28 days of receipt of such a request, Dogger Bank is deemed to have given its consent (without any terms or conditions).

Commencement Information

I157 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

7. Insofar as the construction of the Hornsea Four authorised development is or may be undertaken concurrently with the Dogger Bank authorised development, the undertaker shall—

- (a) co-operate with Dogger Bank with a view to ensuring—
 - (i) the co-ordination of construction programming and the carrying out of works; and
 - (ii) that access for the purposes of constructing the respective authorised developments is maintained for the undertaker and Dogger Bank and their respective contractors.
- (b) use reasonable endeavours to avoid any conflict arising between the carrying out of the respective authorised developments.

Commencement Information

I158 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

8. Insofar as the construction of the Hornsea Four authorised development gives rise to the need to modify any scheme secured by a requirement contained in Part 3 of Schedule 1 to the Dogger Bank Order, the undertaker shall provide such assistance as is reasonably necessary to support Dogger Bank in pursuing any such modification.

Commencement Information

I159 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I156 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I157 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I158 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I159 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Protection of Dogger Bank

9.—(1) Not less than 56 days before the commencement of any specified works the undertaker must submit to Dogger Bank a plan and, if reasonably required by Dogger Bank, a ground monitoring scheme in respect of those works.

(2) The plan to be submitted to Dogger Bank under sub-paragraph (1) must include a method statement and describe—

- (a) the exact position of the works;
- (b) the level at which these are proposed to be constructed or renewed;
- (c) the manner of their construction or renewal including details of excavation, positioning of plant etc.;
- (d) the position of all Dogger Bank authorised development;
- (e) by way of detailed drawings, every alteration proposed to be made to or close to any of the Dogger Bank authorised development; and
- (f) any intended maintenance regimes.

(3) The undertaker must not commence any works to which sub-paragraphs (1) and (2) apply until Dogger Bank has given written approval of the plan so submitted.

(4) Any approval of Dogger Bank required under sub-paragraph (3)—

- (a) may be given subject to reasonable conditions for any purpose mentioned in sub-paragraph (5) or (7); and
- (b) must not be unreasonably withheld.

(5) In relation to a work to which sub-paragraphs (1) and/or (2) apply, Dogger Bank may require such modifications to be made to the plans as may be reasonably necessary for the purpose of securing the Dogger Bank authorised development against interference or risk of damage or for the provision of protective works or for the purpose of providing or securing proper and convenient means of access to any of the Dogger Bank authorised development.

(6) Works to which this paragraph applies must only be executed in accordance with the plan, submitted under sub-paragraphs (1) and (2) or as relevant sub-paragraph (5), as amended from time to time by agreement between the undertaker and Dogger Bank and in accordance with such reasonable requirements as may be made in accordance with sub-paragraphs (5) and/or (7) by Dogger Bank for the alteration or otherwise for the protection of the Dogger Bank authorised development, or

for securing access to it, and Dogger Bank will be entitled to watch and inspect the execution of those works.

(7) Where Dogger Bank requires any protective works to be carried out by itself or by the undertaker (whether of a temporary or permanent nature) such protective works, inclusive of any measures or schemes required and approved as part of the plan approved pursuant to this paragraph, must be carried out to Dogger Bank's satisfaction prior to the commencement of any specified works for which protective works are required and Dogger Bank must give notice of its requirement for such protective works within 42 days of the date of submission of a plan pursuant to this paragraph (except in an emergency).

(8) Nothing in this paragraph shall preclude the undertaker from submitting at any time or from time to time, but in no case less than 56 days before commencing the execution of any specified works, a new plan, instead of the plan previously submitted, and having done so the provisions of this paragraph will apply to and in respect of the new plan.

(9) The undertaker will not be required to comply with sub-paragraph (1) where it needs to carry out emergency works as defined in the 1991 Act but in that case it must give to Dogger Bank notice as soon as is reasonably practicable and a plan of those works and must—

- (a) comply with sub-paragraphs (5), (6) and (7) insofar as is reasonably practicable in the circumstances; and
- (b) comply with sub-paragraph (10) at all times.

(10) As soon as reasonably practicable after any ground subsidence event attributable to the authorised development the undertaker shall implement an appropriate ground mitigation scheme save that Dogger Bank retains the right to carry out any further necessary protective works for the safeguarding of its apparatus and can recover any such costs in line with paragraph 10.

Commencement Information

I160 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Expenses

10. Save where otherwise agreed in writing between Dogger Bank and the undertaker and subject to the following provisions of this paragraph, the undertaker must pay to Dogger Bank within 30 days of receipt of an itemised invoice or claim from Dogger Bank all charges, costs and expenses reasonably incurred by Dogger Bank in, or in connection with this Part of this Schedule including without limitation—

- (a) the carrying out of protective works, plus a capitalised sum to cover the cost of maintaining and renewing permanent protective works;
- (b) the survey of any land, apparatus or works, the inspection and monitoring of works or the installation or removal of any temporary works reasonably necessary in consequence of the execution of any such works referred to in this Part of this Schedule.

Commencement Information

I161 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Indemnity

11.—(1) Subject to sub-paragraphs (2) and (3), if by reason or in consequence of the construction of any works authorised by this Part of this Schedule or in consequence of the construction, use,

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

maintenance or failure of any of the onshore elements of the authorised development by or on behalf of the undertaker or in consequence of any act or default of the undertaker (or any person employed or authorised by him) in the course of carrying out the onshore elements of the authorised development (including without limitation works carried out by the undertaker under this Part of this Schedule or any subsidence resulting from any of these works), any damage is caused to any apparatus or property of Dogger Bank, or there is any interruption in any service provided, or in the supply of any goods, by Dogger Bank, or Dogger Bank becomes liable to pay any amount to any third party, the undertaker will—

- (a) bear and pay on demand accompanied by an invoice or claim from Dogger Bank the cost reasonably and properly incurred by Dogger Bank in making good such damage or restoring the supply; and
- (b) indemnify Dogger Bank for any other expenses, loss, demands, proceedings, damages, claims, penalty or costs incurred by or recovered from Dogger Bank, by reason or in consequence of any such damage or interruption or Dogger Bank becoming liable to any third party as aforesaid other than arising from any default by Dogger Bank.

(2) The fact that any act or thing may have been done by Dogger Bank on behalf of the undertaker or in accordance with a plan approved by Dogger Bank or in accordance with any requirement of Dogger Bank as a consequence of the onshore elements of the authorised development or under its supervision will not (unless sub-paragraph (3) applies), excuse the undertaker from liability under the provisions of this sub-paragraph (2) where the undertaker fails to carry out and execute the works properly with due care and attention and in a skilful and workman like manner or in a manner that does not accord with the approved plan or as otherwise agreed between the undertaker and Dogger Bank.

(3) Nothing in sub-paragraph (1) shall impose any liability on the undertaker in respect of any damage or interruption to the extent that it is attributable to the neglect or default of Dogger Bank, its officers, servants, contractors or agents.

(4) Dogger Bank must give the undertaker reasonable notice of any such claim or demand and no settlement, admission of liability or compromise or demand must be made, unless payment is required in connection with a statutory compensation scheme without first consulting the undertaker and considering its representations.

(5) Dogger Bank must use its reasonable endeavours to mitigate in whole or in part and to minimise any costs, expenses, loss, demands and penalties to which the indemnity under sub-paragraph (1) applies. If requested to do so by the undertaker, Dogger Bank must provide an explanation of how the claim has been minimised. The undertaker is only liable under sub-paragraph (1) for claims reasonably incurred by Dogger Bank.

(6) The undertaker must not commence construction (and must not permit the commencement of such construction) of any specified works until Dogger Bank is satisfied acting reasonably (but subject to all necessary regulatory constraints) that the undertaker or its contractor has procured acceptable insurance (and provided evidence to Dogger Bank that it shall maintain such acceptable insurance for the construction period of the specified works from the proposed date of commencement of construction of the specified works) and Dogger Bank has confirmed the same in writing to the undertaker.

(7) In the event that the undertaker fails to comply with paragraph 11(5) of this Part of this Schedule, nothing in this Part of this Schedule shall prevent Dogger Bank from seeking injunctive relief (or any other equitable remedy) in any court of competent jurisdiction.

Commencement Information

I162 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 11 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Arbitration

12.—(1) Any difference or dispute arising between the undertaker and Dogger Bank under this Part of this Schedule shall, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and Dogger Bank, be referred to and settled in arbitration in accordance with the Rules at Schedule 14 of this Order, by a single arbitrator to be agreed upon by the parties within 14 days of receipt of the notice of arbitration, or if the parties fail to agree within the time period stipulated, to be appointed on application of either party (after giving written notice to the other) by the Secretary of State.

(2) Should the Secretary of State fail to appoint an arbitrator under paragraph (1) within 14 days of the application, the referring party may refer to the Centre of Effective Dispute Resolution for appointment of an arbitrator.

(3) Article 39 (arbitration) shall not apply to any difference or dispute under any provisions of the Part of this Schedule.

Commencement Information

I163 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 12 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Access

13. If in consequence of any specified works approved in accordance with this Part or the powers granted under this Order the access to any apparatus is materially obstructed, the undertaker must provide such alternative means of access to such apparatus as will enable Dogger Bank to maintain or use the apparatus no less effectively than was possible before such obstruction.

Commencement Information

I164 Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 13 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

PART 8

FOR THE PROTECTION OF NEO ENERGY (SNS) LIMITED

Application

1. For the protection of the licensee from time to time of United Kingdom Petroleum Production Licence P.456 Block 48/2a, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and the licensee the provisions of this Part of this Schedule shall have effect for so long as the licence shall remain in full force and effect.

Commencement Information

I165 Sch. 9 Pt. 8 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

2. In the event that the licence is terminated and no longer has effect, the obligations on the undertaker in this Schedule shall no longer have effect in so far as they relate to the licensee's works under the terminated licence(s).

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

Commencement Information

I166 Sch. 9 Pt. 8 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I165 Sch. 9 Pt. 8 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I166 Sch. 9 Pt. 8 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Interpretation

3. In this Part of this Schedule—

“licence” means United Kingdom Petroleum Production Licence P.456 Block 48/2a;

“licensee” means the licensee from time to time of the licence;

“ministerial statement” means the written statement given by the Secretary of State for Energy and Climate Change to the UK Parliament regarding Crown Estate Leases for Offshore Renewables Projects on 12 July 2011, or any similar supplementary or replacement policy;

“the NEO Protective Provisions Plan” means the plan entitled NEO Protective Provisions Plan as contained with Appendix B of REP7-106 and certified as the NEO Protective Provisions Plan for the purposes of this Part of this Schedule;

“Restricted Area” means the spherical area of seabed having a radius of 3.14 nautical miles from UTM 383,265.00 East, UTM 5,981,086.00 North (International Spheroid, European Datum 1950, Zone 31, Central Meridian 3 degrees East) that point being the centre of the existing Babbage platform in Licence P.456 Block 48/2a operated by the licensee shown delineated blue on the NEO Protective Provisions Plan; and

“relevant activities” means all development activity relating to the carrying on of the undertaker’s and licensee’s businesses within, or adjacent to the restricted area, including (but not limited to) the preparation of development proposals, the submission of applications for statutory consents associated with those proposals and consultation in respect thereof, the acquisition of or application for new licence oil or gas blocks.

Commencement Information

I167 Sch. 9 Pt. 8 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Restriction on authorised development

4. No wind turbine generator shall be erected in the restricted area, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the licensee and the undertaker.

Commencement Information

I168 Sch. 9 Pt. 8 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Provision of information

5. Without prejudice to any other rights or obligations under this Part of this Schedule the licensee and the undertaker shall from time to time keep each other informed of relevant activities such that

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

the licensee and the undertaker may seek to agree solutions to allow those activities to successfully co-exist as far as reasonably practicable or if later until completion of activities required under any statutory decommissioning plan required under the Petroleum Act 1998 in relation to the licence and taking place within the areas subject to the licence.

Commencement Information

I169 Sch. 9 Pt. 8 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Compensation

6. Nothing in this Part of this Schedule shall affect any rights or obligations or assessment of compensation in accordance with the ministerial statement and any associated guidance.

Commencement Information

I170 Sch. 9 Pt. 8 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

PART 9

FOR THE PROTECTION OF NORTHERN POWERGRID (YORKSHIRE) PLC

Application

1. For the protection of Northern Powergrid referred to in this Part of this Schedule the following provisions must, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and the affected undertaking concerned, have effect.

Commencement Information

I171 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

2. In this Part of this Schedule—

“alternative apparatus” means alternative apparatus adequate to enable Northern Powergrid to fulfil its statutory functions in a manner no less efficient than previously;

“apparatus” means electric lines or electrical plant (as defined in the 1989 Act), belonging to or maintained by Northern Powergrid;

“functions” includes powers and duties;

“in” in a context referring to apparatus or alternative apparatus in land includes a reference to apparatus or alternative apparatus under, over or upon land; and

“Northern Powergrid” means Northern Powergrid (Yorkshire) PLC (Company Number 04112320) whose registered address is Lloyds Court, 78 Grey Street, Newcastle upon Tyne, NE1 6AF.

Commencement Information

I172 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

Commencement Information

I171 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I172 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Precedence of the 1991 Act in respect of apparatus in the streets

3. This Part of this Schedule does not apply to apparatus in respect of which the relations between the undertaker and the Northern Powergrid are regulated by the provisions of Part 3 of the 1991 Act.

Commencement Information

I173 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

No acquisition etc. except by agreement

4.—(1) Regardless of any provision in this Order or anything shown on the land plans or contained in the book of reference, the undertaker shall not acquire any apparatus or override any easement or other interest of Northern Powergrid or acquire any land or other interest of Northern Powergrid or create any new rights over the same otherwise than by agreement of the relevant Northern Powergrid such agreement not to be unreasonably withheld or delayed (having regard to Northern Powergrid's existing and future requirements for such land or interests).

(2) Regardless of any provision in this Order or anything shown on the land plans or contained in the book of reference, the undertaker shall not interfere with any communications cables or equipment used by Northern Powergrid in relation to its apparatus or acquire or interfere with any rights or interests supporting the use, maintenance or renewal of such equipment otherwise than by agreement of Northern Powergrid (such agreement not to be unreasonably withheld or delayed).

Commencement Information

I174 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Removal of apparatus

5.—(1) If, in the exercise of the powers conferred by this Order, the undertaker acquires any interest in any land in which any apparatus is placed, that apparatus must not be removed under this Part of this Schedule and any right of Northern Powergrid to maintain that apparatus in that land must not be extinguished until alternative apparatus has been constructed and is in operation to the reasonable satisfaction of Northern Powergrid.

(2) If, for the purpose of executing any works in, on or under any land purchased, held, or used under this Order, the undertaker requires the removal of any apparatus placed in that land, it must give to Northern Powergrid 56 days advance written notice of that requirement, together with a plan and section of the work proposed, and of the proposed position of the alternative apparatus to be provided or constructed and in that case (or if in consequence of the exercise of any of the powers conferred by this Order Northern Powergrid reasonably needs to remove any of its apparatus) the undertaker must, subject to sub-paragraph (3), afford to Northern Powergrid the necessary facilities and rights for the construction of alternative apparatus in other land of the undertaker and subsequently for the maintenance of that apparatus.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(3) If alternative apparatus or any part of such apparatus is to be constructed elsewhere than in other land of the undertaker, or the undertaker is unable to afford such facilities and rights as are mentioned in sub-paragraph (2), in the land in which the alternative apparatus or part of such apparatus is to be constructed—

- (a) the undertaker must in the first instance use reasonable endeavours to acquire all necessary land interests or rights as Northern Powergrid may reasonably require for the relocation and construction of alternative apparatus and must use reasonable endeavours to procure all necessary rights to access and maintain Northern Powergrid’s apparatus and alternative apparatus thereafter the terms of such access and maintenance to be agreed by Northern Powergrid (acting reasonably); and
- (b) in the event the undertaker is not able to procure the necessary land interests or rights referred to in sub-paragraph (3)(a) Northern Powergrid must, on receipt of a written notice to that effect from the undertaker, as soon as reasonably possible use reasonable endeavours to obtain the necessary facilities and rights in the land in which the alternative apparatus is to be constructed save that this obligation shall not extend to the requirement for Northern Powergrid to use its compulsory purchase powers to this end unless it elects to do so.

(4) Any alternative apparatus to be constructed in land of the undertaker under this Part of this Schedule must be constructed in such manner and in such line or situation as may be agreed between Northern Powergrid and the undertaker or in default of agreement settled by arbitration in accordance with article 39 (arbitration).

(5) Northern Powergrid must, after the alternative apparatus to be provided or constructed has been agreed or settled by arbitration in accordance with article 39 (arbitration) and after the grant to Northern Powergrid of any such facilities and rights as are referred to in sub-paragraph (2) or (3), proceed without unnecessary delay to construct and bring into operation the alternative apparatus and subsequently to remove any apparatus required by the undertaker to be removed under the provisions of this Part of this Schedule.

Commencement Information

I175 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Facilities and rights for alternative apparatus

6.—(1) Where, in accordance with the provisions of this Part of this Schedule, the undertaker affords to Northern Powergrid facilities and rights for the construction and maintenance in land of the undertaker of alternative apparatus in substitution for apparatus to be removed, those facilities and rights must be granted upon such terms and conditions as may be agreed between the undertaker and Northern Powergrid or in default of agreement settled by arbitration in accordance with article 39 (arbitration).

(2) If the facilities and rights to be afforded by the undertaker in respect of any alternative apparatus, and the terms and conditions subject to which those facilities and rights are to be granted, are in the opinion of the arbitrator less favourable on the whole to Northern Powergrid than the facilities and rights enjoyed by it in respect of the apparatus to be removed and the terms and conditions to which those facilities and rights are subject, the arbitrator must make such provision for the payment of compensation by the undertaker to Northern Powergrid as appears to the arbitrator to be reasonable having regard to all the circumstances of the particular case.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

Commencement Information

I176 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Retained apparatus

7.—(1) Not less than 56 days before starting the execution of any works in, on or under any land purchased, held, appropriated or used under this Order that are within 15 metres of, or will or may affect, any apparatus the removal of which has not been required by the undertaker under paragraph 5, the undertaker must submit to Northern Powergrid a plan, section and description of the works to be executed.

(2) Those works must be executed only in accordance with the plan, section and description submitted under sub-paragraph (1) and in accordance with such reasonable requirements as may be made in accordance with sub-paragraph (3) by Northern Powergrid for the alteration or otherwise for the protection of the apparatus, or for securing access to it, and Northern Powergrid is entitled to watch and inspect the execution of those works.

(3) Any requirements made by Northern Powergrid under sub-paragraph (2) must be made within a period of 49 days beginning with the date on which a plan, section and description under sub-paragraph (1) are submitted to it.

(4) If Northern Powergrid in accordance with sub-paragraph (2) and in consequence of the works proposed by the undertaker, reasonably requires the removal of any apparatus and gives written notice to the undertaker of that requirement, paragraphs 1 to 6 apply as if the removal of the apparatus had been required by the undertaker under paragraph 5.

(5) Nothing in this paragraph precludes the undertaker from submitting at any time or from time to time, but in no case less than 35 days before commencing the execution of any works, a new plan, section and description instead of the plan, section and description previously submitted, and having done so the provisions of this paragraph apply to and in respect of the new plan, section and description.

(6) The undertaker is not required to comply with sub-paragraph (1) in a case of emergency but in that case it must give to Northern Powergrid notice as soon as is reasonably practicable and a plan, section and description of those works as soon as reasonably practicable subsequently and must comply with sub-paragraph (2) in so far as is reasonably practicable in the circumstances.

Commencement Information

I177 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

8.—(1) Save where otherwise agreed in writing between Northern Powergrid and the undertaker and subject to the following provisions of this paragraph, the undertaker must repay to Northern Powergrid within 30 days of receipt of an itemised invoice or claim all charges costs and expenses reasonably incurred by Northern Powergrid in, or in connection with, the inspection, removal, relaying or replacing, alteration or protection of any apparatus or the construction of any new apparatus which may be required in consequence of the execution of any such works as authorised by this Order including without limitation—

- (a) any costs reasonably incurred or compensation properly paid in connection with the acquisition of rights or the exercise of statutory powers for such apparatus including without limitation in the event that Northern Powergrid elects to use compulsory purchase powers to acquire any necessary rights under paragraph 7(3) all costs incurred as a result of such action;

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (b) in connection with the cost of the carrying out of any diversion work or the provision of any alternative apparatus;
 - (c) the cutting off of any apparatus from any other apparatus or the making safe of redundant apparatus;
 - (d) the approval of plans;
 - (e) the carrying out of protective works, plus a capitalised sum to cover the cost of maintaining and renewing permanent protective works;
 - (f) the survey of any land, apparatus or works, the inspection and monitoring of works or the installation or removal of any temporary works reasonably necessary in consequence of the execution of any such works referred to in this Schedule.
- (2) If in accordance with the provisions of this Part of this Schedule—
- (a) apparatus of better type, of greater capacity or of greater dimensions is placed in substitution for existing apparatus of worse type, of smaller capacity or of smaller dimensions; or
 - (b) apparatus (whether existing apparatus or apparatus substituted for existing apparatus) is placed at a depth greater than the depth at which the existing apparatus was,

and the placing of apparatus of that type or capacity or of those dimensions or the placing of apparatus at that depth, as the case may be, is not agreed by the undertaker or, in default of agreement, is not determined by arbitration in accordance with article 39 (arbitration) to be necessary, then, if such placing involves cost in the construction of works under this Part of this Schedule exceeding that which would have been involved if the apparatus placed had been of the existing type, capacity or dimensions, or at the existing depth, as the case may be, the amount which apart from this sub-paragraph would be payable to Northern Powergrid by virtue of sub-paragraph (1) must be reduced by the amount of that excess save where it is not possible in the circumstances to obtain the existing type of operations, capacity, dimensions or place at the existing depth in which case full costs shall be borne by the undertaker.

- (3) For the purposes of sub-paragraph (2)—
- (a) an extension of apparatus to a length greater than the length of existing apparatus is not to be treated as a placing of apparatus of greater dimensions than those of the existing apparatus; and
 - (b) where the provision of a joint in a cable is agreed, or is determined to be necessary, the consequential provision of a jointing chamber or of a manhole is to be treated as if it also had been agreed or had been so determined.

Commencement Information

I178 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I177 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I178 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Expenses and costs

9.—(1) Subject to sub-paragraphs (2) to (5), if by reason or in consequence of the construction of any such works referred to in this Part of this Schedule, or in consequence of the construction, use, maintenance or failure of any of the authorised development by or on behalf of the undertaker

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the [legislation.gov.uk](https://www.legislation.gov.uk) editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

or in consequence of any act or default of the undertaker (or any person employed or authorised by it) in the course of carrying out such works, including without limitation works carried out by the undertaker or Northern Powergrid under this Schedule or any subsidence resulting from any of these works, any damage is caused to any apparatus or alternative apparatus (other than apparatus the repair of which is not reasonably necessary in view of its intended removal for the purposes of those works) or property of Northern Powergrid, or there is any interruption in any service provided, or in the supply of any goods, by Northern Powergrid, or Northern Powergrid becomes liable to pay any amount to a third party the undertaker must—

- (a) bear and pay the cost reasonably incurred by Northern Powergrid in making good such damage or restoring the supply; and
- (b) indemnify Northern Powergrid for any other expenses, loss, demands, proceedings, damages, claims, penalty or costs incurred by or recovered from Northern Powergrid, by reason or in consequence of any such damage or interruption or Northern Powergrid becoming liable to any third party.

(2) The fact that any act or thing may have been done by Northern Powergrid on behalf of the undertaker or in accordance with a plan approved by Northern Powergrid or in accordance with any requirement of Northern Powergrid as a consequence of the authorised development or under its supervision will not (unless sub-paragraph (3) applies), excuse the undertaker from liability under the provisions of this sub-paragraph (2) where the undertaker fails to carry out and execute the works properly with due care and attention and in a skilful and workman like manner or in a manner that does not materially accord with the approved plan or as otherwise agreed between the undertaker and Northern Powergrid.

(3) Nothing in sub-paragraph (1) imposes any liability on the undertaker with respect to—

- (a) any damage or interruption to the extent that it is attributable to the act, neglect or default of Northern Powergrid, its officers, servants, contractors or agents; or
- (b) any authorised development and/or any other works authorised by this Part of this Schedule carried out by Northern Powergrid as an assignee, transferee or lessee of the undertaker with the benefit of the Order subject to the proviso that once such works become apparatus (“new apparatus”) any works yet to be executed by the undertaker and not falling within this paragraph 9(3)(b) will be subject to the full terms of this Part of this Schedule including this paragraph 9 in respect of such new apparatus.

(4) Northern Powergrid must give the undertaker reasonable notice of any such claim or demand and no settlement or compromise may be made without the consent of the undertaker which, if it withholds such consent, shall have the sole conduct of any settlement or compromise or of any proceedings necessary to resist the claim or demand.

(5) Northern Powergrid must use its reasonable endeavours to mitigate in whole or in part and to minimise any costs, expenses, loss, demands and penalties to which the indemnity under sub-paragraph (1) applies. If request to do so by the undertaker, Northern Powergrid must provide an explanation of how the claim has been minimised. The undertaker is only liable under sub-paragraph (1) for claim reasonably incurred by Northern Powergrid.

Commencement Information

I179 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

10. Nothing in this Part of this Schedule affects the provisions of any enactment or agreement regulating the relations between the undertaker and Northern Powergrid in respect of any apparatus laid or erected in land belonging to the undertaker on the date on which this Order is made.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

Commencement Information

I180 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I179 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I180 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Co-operation

11. Where in consequence of the proposed construction of any of the authorised development, the undertaker or Northern Powergrid requires the removal of apparatus under paragraph 5(2) or otherwise or Northern Powergrid makes requirements for the protection or alteration of apparatus under paragraph 7, the undertaker shall use its best endeavours to co-ordinate the execution of the works in the interests of safety and the need to ensure the safe and efficient operation of Northern Powergrid's undertaking taking into account the undertaker's desire for the efficient and economic execution of the authorised development and the undertaker and Northern Powergrid shall use best endeavours to co-operate with each other for those purposes.

Commencement Information

I181 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 11 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Access

12. If in consequence of an agreement reached in accordance with paragraph 4(1) or the powers granted under this Order the access to any apparatus or alternative apparatus is materially obstructed, the undertaker shall provide such alternative means of access to such apparatus or alternative apparatus as will enable Northern Powergrid to maintain or use the said apparatus no less effectively than was possible before such obstruction.

Commencement Information

I182 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 12 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Notices

13. The plans submitted to Northern Powergrid by the undertaker pursuant to this Part of the Schedule must be sent to Northern Powergrid at property@northernpowergrid.com or such other address as Northern Powergrid may from time to time appoint instead for that purpose and notify to the undertaker in writing.

Commencement Information

I183 Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 13 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

PART 10

FOR THE PROTECTION OF THE KUMATAGE FIELD

Application

1. For the protection of the licensee from time to time of the licence in respect of the area comprising the Kumatage Field, previously under United Kingdom Petroleum Production Licence P.2426 and any licence granted to replace it in the 33rd Offshore Licensing Round, unless otherwise provided for in this Schedule or otherwise agreed in writing between the licensee and the undertaker the provisions of this Part of this Schedule shall have effect for so long as the licence shall remain in full force and effect.

Commencement Information

I184 Sch. 9 Pt. 10 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

2. In the event that—

- (a) the no licence is granted under the North Sea Transition Authority 33rd Offshore Licensing Round;
- (b) any licence granted under the North Sea Transition Authority 33rd Offshore Licensing Round is terminated and no longer has effect;
- (c) before 1 January 2026, the licensee has not obtained the necessary consents;
- (d) the licensee fails to serve notice on the undertaker as required by paragraph 5,

the obligations on the undertaker in this Part of this Schedule shall no longer have effect.

Commencement Information

I185 Sch. 9 Pt. 10 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I184 Sch. 9 Pt. 10 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I185 Sch. 9 Pt. 10 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Interpretation

3. In this Part of this Schedule—

“Bridge protected area plan” means the plan entitled Bridge Petroleum: Kumatage Protective Provisions and certified as the Bridge protected area plan for the purposes of this Part of this Schedule;

“emergency works” means works whose execution at the time when they are executed is required in order to put an end to, or to prevent the occurrence of, circumstances then existing or imminent (or which the person responsible for the works believes on reasonable grounds to be existing or imminent) which are likely to cause danger to persons, property or the environment;

“exclusion zones” means an area on, under or above the seabed within a distance of 500m of the outer edge of an installed platform or centre point of installed subsea infrastructure (excluding

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

an installed pipeline) and an area of 200m either side of an installed pipeline, in each case forming part of the licensee’s works;

“licence” means any licence granted under the 33rd licensing round by the North Sea Transition Authority for the area comprising the Kumatage Field, previously under United Kingdom Petroleum Production Licence P.2426;

“licensee” means the licensee from time to time of the licence;

“licensee’s works” means exploration, appraisal, development, production, maintenance, interventions and/or decommissioning activity in accordance with and pursuant to the licence;

“necessary consents” means regulatory approval from the North Sea Transition Agency (or any successor in function) and the Offshore Petroleum Regulator for Environment and Decommissioning (or any successor in function) for one or more appraisal well(s) and approval from the North Sea Transition Agency (or any successor in function) of a field development plan;

“pipeline route A” means the route coloured pale yellow on the Bridge protected area plan;

“pipeline route B” means the route coloured red on the Bridge protected area plan;

“primary lines of orientation” means the lines identified as the primary lines of orientation for wind turbine generators comprised in the authorised development running south east to north west on bearing 326.5 degrees as shown on the Bridge protected area plan;

“protected area” means the area of seabed with the coordinates below and shown shaded grey/blue on the Bridge protected area plan, excluding any relinquished area

<i>X_UTM31N</i>	<i>Y_UTM31N</i>	<i>Latitude</i>	<i>Longitude</i>	<i>Lat_DMS</i>	<i>Long_DMS</i>
369758.7442	6001005.102	54.14062859	1.006235389	54° 8' 26.263" N	1° 0' 22.447" E
370895.6849	6000130.985	54.13306382	1.024002362	54° 7' 59.030" N	1° 1' 26.409" E
371000.6638	6000185.22	54.13357734	1.025584881	54° 8' 0.878" N	1° 1' 32.106" E
371114.236	6000217.83	54.13389873	1.027308113	54° 8' 2.035" N	1° 1' 38.309" E
371232.0093	6000227.549	54.13401555	1.029105395	54° 8' 2.456" N	1° 1' 44.779" E
371349.3879	6000214.002	54.13392326	1.030906567	54° 8' 2.124" N	1° 1' 51.264" E
371461.8379	6000177.714	54.13362543	1.032642027	54° 8' 1.052" N	1° 1' 57.511" E
371564.9957	6000120.091	54.13313363	1.03424441	54° 7' 59.281" N	1° 2' 3.280" E
371654.8603	6000043.37	54.13246692	1.035651552	54° 7' 56.881" N	1° 2' 8.346" E
371727.9464	5999950.524	54.13165119	1.03680887	54° 7' 53.944" N	1° 2' 12.512" E
371780.158	5999848.371	54.13074663	1.037650827	54° 7' 50.688" N	1° 2' 15.543" E

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>X_UTM31N</i>	<i>Y_UTM31N</i>	<i>Latitude</i>	<i>Longitude</i>	<i>Lat_DMS</i>	<i>Long_DMS</i>
371811.9723	5999738.148	54.12976449	1.03818421	54° 7' 47.152" N	1° 2' 17.463" E
371822.2261	5999623.885	54.12874068	1.038389537	54° 7' 43.466" N	1° 2' 18.202" E
371810.5448	5999509.758	54.12771263	1.03825933	54° 7' 39.765" N	1° 2' 17.734" E
371777.3552	5999399.942	54.12671793	1.037798369	54° 7' 36.185" N	1° 2' 16.074" E
371723.8708	5999298.449	54.12579294	1.03702353	54° 7' 32.855" N	1° 2' 13.285" E
371652.0469	5999208.992	54.12497147	1.035963155	54° 7' 29.897" N	1° 2' 9.467" E
371564.5095	5999134.84	54.12428355	1.03465602	54° 7' 27.421" N	1° 2' 4.762" E
371707.0735	5999034.998	54.12342232	1.036878551	54° 7' 24.320" N	1° 2' 12.763" E
371814.9826	5998898.439	54.12222259	1.03858664	54° 7' 20.001" N	1° 2' 18.912" E
371879.1565	5998736.653	54.12078534	1.039636569	54° 7' 14.827" N	1° 2' 22.692" E
371894.1948	5998563.256	54.11923155	1.03994004	54° 7' 9.234" N	1° 2' 23.784" E
371869.3359	5998424.266	54.11797689	1.039618876	54° 7' 4.717" N	1° 2' 22.628" E
371812.684	5998294.935	54.11680105	1.038807534	54° 7' 0.484" N	1° 2' 19.707" E
371727.3768	5998182.423	54.11576916	1.037550984	54° 6' 56.769" N	1° 2' 15.184" E
371618.1385	5998092.963	54.11493834	1.035918829	54° 6' 53.778" N	1° 2' 9.308" E
371517.1978	5998041.233	54.11444847	1.034397558	54° 6' 52.014" N	1° 2' 3.831" E
371408.3254	5998009.424	54.11413554	1.032746584	54° 6' 50.888" N	1° 1' 57.888" E
371295.412	5997998.673	54.11401073	1.031024889	54° 6' 50.439" N	1° 1' 51.690" E
371182.4928	5998009.363	54.1140785	1.029293977	54° 6' 50.683" N	1° 1' 45.458" E
371073.6033	5998041.114	54.11433642	1.027615684	54° 6' 51.611" N	1° 1' 39.416" E

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>X_UTM31N</i>	<i>Y_UTM31N</i>	<i>Latitude</i>	<i>Longitude</i>	<i>Lat_DMS</i>	<i>Long_DMS</i>
370972.635	5998092.79	54.11477528	1.026049969	54° 6' 53.191" N	1° 1' 33.780" E
370883.1961	5998162.545	54.1153794	1.024652768	54° 6' 55.366" N	1° 1' 28.750" E
370808.4831	5998247.885	54.11612721	1.023474009	54° 6' 58.058" N	1° 1' 24.506" E
370748.8624	5998350.778	54.11703645	1.022518453	54° 7' 1.331" N	1° 1' 21.066" E
370710.7056	5998463.407	54.11803854	1.021886867	54° 7' 4.939" N	1° 1' 18.793" E
370695.5115	5998581.35	54.11909413	1.02160408	54° 7' 8.739" N	1° 1' 17.775" E
370703.8771	5998699.973	54.12016175	1.021681229	54° 7' 12.582" N	1° 1' 18.052" E
370735.4737	5998814.617	54.12119946	1.02211531	54° 7' 16.318" N	1° 1' 19.615" E
370789.0601	5998920.777	54.1221665	1.022889294	54° 7' 19.799" N	1° 1' 22.401" E
370862.5312	5999014.283	54.12302486	1.023972795	54° 7' 22.889" N	1° 1' 26.302" E
370953.001	5999091.462	54.12374082	1.02532326	54° 7' 25.467" N	1° 1' 31.164" E
370856.0517	5999152.369	54.12426358	1.023814676	54° 7' 27.349" N	1° 1' 25.733" E
370772.4368	5999230.583	54.12494512	1.022502564	54° 7' 29.802" N	1° 1' 21.009" E
370705.2009	5999323.255	54.12576063	1.021434697	54° 7' 32.738" N	1° 1' 17.165" E
370656.7919	5999427.012	54.12668043	1.02064996	54° 7' 36.050" N	1° 1' 14.340" E
369290.5479	5999425.493	54.12632131	0.999756873	54° 7' 34.757" N	0° 59' 59.125" E
369409.1471	5999825.625	54.12994553	1.00139754	54° 7' 47.804" N	1° 0' 5.031" E
370629.9711	5999826.982	54.13026636	1.02006844	54° 7' 48.959" N	1° 1' 12.246" E
369634.1373	6000584.701	54.13682085	1.004510756	54° 8' 12.555" N	1° 0' 16.239" E
369758.7442	6001005.102	54.14062859	1.006235389	54° 8' 26.263" N	1° 0' 22.447" E

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

“offshore wind infrastructure” means all infrastructure permitted by this Order excluding offshore wind activities and the overhanging of a wind turbine generator blade;

“offshore wind activities” means investigation survey or other activity relating to the evaluation of development construction operation and maintenance and/or decommissioning of the authorised development and shall include the use of a jack-up or other vessel;

“relinquished area” means any part of the protected area that is relinquished by the licensee pursuant to the licence or otherwise removed from the scope of the licence, but which shall not include the exclusion zones; and

“remaining overlap area” means the area of seabed with the coordinates below and shown cross-hatched on the Bridge protected area plan

<i>ETRS89_X</i>	<i>ETRS89_Y</i>	<i>Latitude</i>	<i>Longitude</i>	<i>DDLat</i>	<i>DDLong</i>
369290.5479	5999425.493	54° 7' 34.757" N	0° 59' 59.125" E	54.12632131	0.999756873
370656.7919	5999427.012	54° 7' 36.050" N	1° 1' 14.340" E	54.12668043	1.02064996
370705.2009	5999323.255	54° 7' 32.738" N	1° 1' 17.165" E	54.12576063	1.021434697
370772.4368	5999230.583	54° 7' 29.802" N	1° 1' 21.009" E	54.12494512	1.022502564
370856.0517	5999152.369	54° 7' 27.349" N	1° 1' 25.733" E	54.12426358	1.023814676
370953.001	5999091.462	54° 7' 25.467" N	1° 1' 31.164" E	54.12374082	1.02532326
370862.5312	5999014.283	54° 7' 22.889" N	1° 1' 26.302" E	54.12302486	1.023972795
370789.0601	5998920.777	54° 7' 19.799" N	1° 1' 22.401" E	54.12216649	1.022889294
370735.4737	5998814.617	54° 7' 16.318" N	1° 1' 19.615" E	54.12119946	1.02211531
370703.8771	5998699.973	54° 7' 12.582" N	1° 1' 18.052" E	54.12016175	1.021681229
370695.5115	5998581.35	54° 7' 8.739" N	1° 1' 17.775" E	54.11909413	1.02160408
370710.7056	5998463.407	54° 7' 4.939" N	1° 1' 18.793" E	54.11803854	1.021886867
370748.8624	5998350.777	54° 7' 1.331" N	1° 1' 21.066" E	54.11703645	1.022518453
370808.4831	5998247.885	54° 6' 58.058" N	1° 1' 24.506" E	54.11612721	1.023474009
370883.1961	5998162.545	54° 6' 55.366" N	1° 1' 28.750" E	54.1153794	1.024652768

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>ETRS89_X</i>	<i>ETRS89_Y</i>	<i>Latitude</i>	<i>Longitude</i>	<i>DDLat</i>	<i>DDLon</i>
370972.635	5998092.79	54° 6' 53.191" N	1° 1' 33.780" E	54.11477528	1.026049969
371073.6033	5998041.114	54° 6' 51.611" N	1° 1' 39.416" E	54.11433642	1.027615684
371182.4928	5998009.363	54° 6' 50.683" N	1° 1' 45.458" E	54.1140785	1.029293977
371295.412	5997998.672	54° 6' 50.439" N	1° 1' 51.690" E	54.11401073	1.031024889
371408.3254	5998009.424	54° 6' 50.888" N	1° 1' 57.888" E	54.11413554	1.032746584
371517.1978	5998041.233	54° 6' 52.014" N	1° 2' 3.831" E	54.11444847	1.034397558
371618.1385	5998092.963	54° 6' 53.778" N	1° 2' 9.308" E	54.11493834	1.035918829
371727.3768	5998182.423	54° 6' 56.769" N	1° 2' 15.184" E	54.11576916	1.037550984
371812.684	5998294.934	54° 7' 0.484" N	1° 2' 19.707" E	54.11680105	1.038807534
371869.3359	5998424.266	54° 7' 4.717" N	1° 2' 22.628" E	54.11797689	1.039618876
371894.1948	5998563.256	54° 7' 9.234" N	1° 2' 23.784" E	54.11923155	1.03994004
371879.1565	5998736.653	54° 7' 14.827" N	1° 2' 22.692" E	54.12078534	1.039636569
371814.9826	5998898.439	54° 7' 20.001" N	1° 2' 18.912" E	54.12222259	1.03858664
371707.0735	5999034.998	54° 7' 24.320" N	1° 2' 12.763" E	54.12342232	1.036878551
371564.5095	5999134.84	54° 7' 27.421" N	1° 2' 4.762" E	54.12428355	1.03465602
371652.0469	5999208.992	54° 7' 29.897" N	1° 2' 9.467" E	54.12497147	1.035963155
371723.8708	5999298.449	54° 7' 32.855" N	1° 2' 13.285" E	54.12579294	1.03702353
371777.3552	5999399.942	54° 7' 36.185" N	1° 2' 16.074" E	54.12671793	1.037798369
371810.5448	5999509.758	54° 7' 39.765" N	1° 2' 17.734" E	54.12771263	1.03825933
371822.2261	5999623.885	54° 7' 43.466" N	1° 2' 18.202" E	54.12874068	1.038389537

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>ETRS89_X</i>	<i>ETRS89_Y</i>	<i>Latitude</i>	<i>Longitude</i>	<i>DDLat</i>	<i>DDLong</i>
371811.9723	5999738.148	54° 7' 47.152" N	1° 2' 17.463" E	54.12976449	1.03818421
371780.158	5999848.371	54° 7' 50.688" N	1° 2' 15.543" E	54.13074663	1.037650827
371727.9464	5999950.524	54° 7' 53.944" N	1° 2' 12.512" E	54.13165119	1.03680887
371654.8603	6000043.37	54° 7' 56.881" N	1° 2' 8.346" E	54.13246692	1.035651552
371564.9957	6000120.091	54° 7' 59.281" N	1° 2' 3.280" E	54.13313363	1.03424441
371461.8379	6000177.714	54° 8' 1.052" N	1° 1' 57.511" E	54.13362543	1.032642027
371349.3879	6000214.002	54° 8' 2.124" N	1° 1' 51.264" E	54.13392326	1.030906567
371232.0093	6000227.548	54° 8' 2.456" N	1° 1' 44.779" E	54.13401555	1.029105395
371114.236	6000217.83	54° 8' 2.035" N	1° 1' 38.309" E	54.13389873	1.027308113
371000.6638	6000185.22	54° 8' 0.878" N	1° 1' 32.106" E	54.13357734	1.025584881
370895.6849	6000130.985	54° 7' 59.030" N	1° 1' 26.409" E	54.13306382	1.024002362
369758.744	6001005.102	54° 8' 26.263" N	1° 0' 22.447" E	54.14062859	1.006235386
370188.1134	6002453.716	54° 9' 13.497" N	1° 0' 43.850" E	54.15374908	1.012180474
369052.38	6003839.014	54° 9' 57.254" N	0° 59' 39.116" E	54.1659038	0.994198772
374775.9162	6003680.049	54° 9' 57.253" N	1° 4' 54.768" E	54.1659037	1.081880049
374549.6554	5995336.516	54° 5' 27.244" N	1° 4' 54.777" E	54.09090122	1.081882594
373037.8605	5995377.85	54° 5' 27.247" N	1° 3' 31.553" E	54.09090193	1.058764698
372386.8054	5996013.946	54° 5' 47.237" N	1° 2' 54.774" E	54.09645475	1.048548266
372395.3332	5996323.166	54° 5' 57.244" N	1° 2' 54.773" E	54.09923444	1.048548168
372060.5767	5996332.517	54° 5' 57.247" N	1° 2' 36.341" E	54.09923534	1.043428091

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>ETRS89_X</i>	<i>ETRS89_Y</i>	<i>Latitude</i>	<i>Longitude</i>	<i>DDLat</i>	<i>DDLong</i>
369201.7237	5999125.817	54° 7' 24.985" N	0° 59' 54.702" E	54.12360695	0.998528288
369409.1471	5999825.625	54° 7' 47.804" N	1° 0' 5.031" E	54.12994553	1.00139754
369634.1371	6000584.702	54° 8' 12.555" N	1° 0' 16.239" E	54.13682085	1.004510753
370629.9711	5999826.982	54° 7' 48.959" N	1° 1' 12.246" E	54.13026636	1.02006844

Commencement Information

I186 Sch. 9 Pt. 10 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Protected area

4.—(1) Subject to paragraph 7, no offshore wind infrastructure shall be constructed within the protected area.

(2) The undertaker may perform offshore wind activities in the protected area provided that—

- (a) the undertaker provides advance written notice of its activities in the protected area as soon as reasonably practicable and in any event no later than six months prior to the scheduled commencement of such activities and consent is obtained from the licensee, such consent not to be unreasonably withheld;
- (b) the undertaker’s notice must describe the nature, extent, anticipated start date and duration of the activities;
- (c) following commencement of the offshore wind activities in the protected area, the undertaker must provide regular updates (no less frequently than every fourteen days) to the licensee throughout the duration of the offshore wind activities in the protected area as to their progress; and
- (d) within 24 hours of the completion of the offshore wind activities, the undertaker provides notice to the licensee that the activities have been completed and the protected area has been vacated.

(3) The requirement for advance notice in sub-paragraph (2)(a) above shall not apply to any offshore wind activities which are emergency works, in which case the undertaker must provide notice as soon as reasonably practicable after commencement of the activities.

(4) Following completion of the relevant offshore wind activities the undertaker shall use reasonable endeavours not to restrict, delay, hinder or prevent in any way the licensee’s or its agents’ ability to access safely the protected area and to carry out any drilling, development, production or decommissioning activities that the licensee, acting as a reasonable and prudent operator deems necessary from time to time.

Commencement Information

I187 Sch. 9 Pt. 10 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

5. No later than 6 months after the coming into force of this Order, the licensee shall notify the undertaker of its proposed location of its pipeline, such location being either pipeline route A or

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

pipeline route B. From the date the undertaker receives the licensee's notification, the protected area shall include either pipeline route A or pipeline route B (as elected by the licensee).

Commencement Information

I188 Sch. 9 Pt. 10 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I187 Sch. 9 Pt. 10 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I188 Sch. 9 Pt. 10 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Line of orientation

6. The licensee shall not carry out, nor procure the carrying out of, the licensee's works in any way that would prevent the undertaker from constructing and maintaining the wind turbine generators comprised in the authorised development in a layout consistent with the primary lines of orientation.

Commencement Information

I189 Sch. 9 Pt. 10 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Crossing and proximity

7. The undertaker and the licensee shall use reasonable endeavours to enter into a crossing and/or proximity agreement on standard UK oil and gas industry terms in relation to the licensee's works and the authorised development in relation to the protected area and the remaining overlap area, such agreement to be entered as soon as reasonably practicable after the coming into force of this Order.

Commencement Information

I190 Sch. 9 Pt. 10 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

PART 11

FOR THE PROTECTION OF HARBOUR ENERGY LIMITED,
PERENCO UK LIMITED, PREMIER OIL E&P UK EU LIMITED, DANA
PETROLEUM (E&P) LIMITED AND DANA PETROLEUM LIMITED

Application

1. For the protection of the licensee from time to time of United Kingdom Petroleum Production Licences P686 and P380, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and the licensee the provisions of this Part of this Schedule shall have effect for so long as the licence shall remain in full force and effect.

Commencement Information

1191 Sch. 9 Pt. 11 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Interpretation

2. In this Part of this Schedule—

“additional costs” means any costs incurred by the licensee in carrying out decommissioning of the Johnston Assets which would not have been incurred had such decommissioning works been carried out prior to commencement of the undertaker’s works, and relating to any of the following—

- (a) the direct cost of any rig brought into the marine corridor for the purposes of undertaking decommissioning of the six producer wells comprised in the Johnston Assets, to the extent such cost is directly related to the rig being required for a longer period as a direct result of the presence of the undertaker’s works. For the avoidance of doubt the direct cost of any rig excludes any and all ancillary cost associated with the use of the rig;
- (b) impaired helicopter operations during the period from the commencement of the licensee’s works to the completion of the licensee’s works, to the extent such operations can be reasonably demonstrated to have been necessary, to have resulted in abandonment of a planned flight and resulted in a subsequent delay to operational activity related to the Johnston Assets;
- (c) only to the extent not included in the calculation of costs under sub-paragraphs (a) or (b). any use of vessels in substitution for impaired helicopter flights subject to the use of vessels being approved in advance by the undertaker;
but in each case only to the extent that—
 - (i) such costs have been reasonably and properly incurred by the licensee as a direct result of the presence of the undertaker’s works;
 - (ii) the licensee provides evidence of costs incurred in a form and manner to the reasonable satisfaction of the undertaker;
 - (iii) the licensee and each relevant contractor, sub-contractor or agent have at all times used best endeavours to minimise and mitigate the costs; and
 - (iv) such costs were not incurred directly or indirectly in the decommissioning of the exploration well comprised in the Johnston Assets.

“aviation corridor” means an 1400m aviation corridor of clear airspace measured tip to tip from any wind turbine generator shown coloured blue and annotated and shown as the aviation corridor (along the route of the Johnston pipeline) on the Johnston protective provisions plan;

“block” means a block of the United Kingdom Continental Shelf designated as such on the map deposited at the principal office of the North Sea Transition Authority;

“coexistence and proximity agreement” means an agreement entered on reasonable terms between the undertaker and the licensee in respect of the undertaker’s works and licensee’s works to reconcile and protect the interests of the parties as are known at the time to secure the implementation of the undertaker’s works and the licensee’s works;

“licences” means United Kingdom Petroleum Production Licences P686 block 43/27a and P380 block 43/26a;

“licensee” means the licensee from time to time of the licence;

“licensee’s works” means the decommissioning of the Johnston Field in accordance with the Johnston Decommissioning Programme (Rev B01, March 2022) as approved by the Offshore

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

Petroleum Regulator for Environment and Decommissioning and as amended from time to time, but excluding any post-decommissioning monitoring and evaluation;

“marine corridor” means a 1000m corridor measured from centre to centre from any wind turbine generator (along the route of the Johnston pipeline);

“ministerial statement” means the written statement given by the Secretary of State for Energy and Climate Change to the UK Parliament regarding Crown Estate Leases for Offshore Renewables Projects on 12 July 2011, or any similar supplementary or replacement policy;

“Johnston Assets” means any and all facilities and infrastructure owned, operated, leased and/or otherwise contracted to the licensee from time to time for the purposes of the licences including but not limited to one exploration well, six producer wells, four pipelines and 15 umbilicals located in the Johnston Field;

“Johnston Field” means the area to which the licensee’s rights granted by the licences relate, being at the date hereof, that area shown on the Johnston protective provisions plan;

“the Johnston protective provisions plan” means the plan entitled Johnston protective provisions plan (Harbour) and certified as the Johnston protective provisions plan for the purposes of this Part of this Schedule;

“OPRED notice” means a letter or notice from the Offshore Petroleum Regulator for Environment and Decommissioning (“OPRED”) confirming the acceptance of the close-out report submitted by or on behalf of the relevant licensee indicating that OPRED is satisfied that the permanent decommissioning of the Johnston Assets has been completed;

“relevant activities” means all development activity relating to the carrying on of the undertaker’s and licensee’s businesses within, or adjacent to the aviation corridor or a WTG exclusion zone, including (but not limited to) the preparation of development proposals, the submission of applications for statutory consents associated with those proposals and consultation in respect thereof, the acquisition of or application for new licence oil or gas blocks;

“undertaker’s works” means the offshore works permitted by this Order;

“WTG exclusion zone” means an area of 1,600m radius of clear airspace measured from the centre of each of the Johnston production wellheads and coloured yellow and annotated and shown as a WTG exclusion zone on the Johnston protective provisions plan.

Commencement Information

I192 Sch. 9 Pt. 11 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Restriction on authorised development

3. Prior to the completion of the licensee’s works, no wind turbine generator shall be erected in the marine corridor, the aviation corridor, or in any WTG exclusion zone, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the licensee and the undertaker.

Commencement Information

I193 Sch. 9 Pt. 11 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

4. In the event the licensee’s works commence prior to the undertaker’s works, the undertaker must not build, construct, erect or lay any temporary infrastructure and/or carry out any activities within the marine corridor, the aviation corridor, or in any WTG exclusion zone that would interfere with the licensee’s works causing a delay.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

Commencement Information

I194 Sch. 9 Pt. 11 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I193 Sch. 9 Pt. 11 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I194 Sch. 9 Pt. 11 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Coexistence and proximity agreement

5. If, at any time the undertaker plans to undertake the undertaker's works and/or any other work which is within five hundred metres (500m) of the Johnston Assets, the undertaker shall notify the licensee and the undertaker and the licensee must, unless agreed otherwise, acting reasonably, agree and enter into a crossing and proximity agreement as soon as reasonably practicable.

Commencement Information

I195 Sch. 9 Pt. 11 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Provision of information

6. Without prejudice to any other rights or obligations under this Part of this Schedule the licensee and the undertaker shall from time to time keep each other informed of relevant activities such that the licensee and the undertaker may seek to agree solutions to allow those activities to successfully co-exist as far as reasonably practicable until completion of activities required under any statutory decommissioning plan required under the Petroleum Act 1998 in relation to the licence and taking place within the areas subject to the licence.

Commencement Information

I196 Sch. 9 Pt. 11 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Compensation

7. Subject to paragraph 8, the undertaker shall pay any additional costs to the licensee within three months of receipt of the OPRED notice.

Commencement Information

I197 Sch. 9 Pt. 11 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

8. Nothing in this Part of this Schedule shall affect any rights or obligations or assessment of compensation in accordance with the ministerial statement and the associated guidance.

Commencement Information

I198 Sch. 9 Pt. 11 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Commencement Information

I197 Sch. 9 Pt. 11 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I198 Sch. 9 Pt. 11 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Arbitration

9. Any difference arising between the undertaker the licensee under this Part shall be referred to and settled by arbitration under article 39 (arbitration).

Commencement Information

I199 Sch. 9 Pt. 11 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

SCHEDULE 10

Article 36

HEDGEROWS

PART 1

REMOVAL OF HEDGEROWS

Commencement Information

I200 Sch. 10 Pt. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

<i>(1)</i> Area	<i>(2)</i> Location of hedgerow
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 1a and 1b on sheet 1 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 2a and 2b on sheet 1 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 3a and 3b on sheet 1 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 4a and 4b on sheets 1 and 2 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 5a and 5b on sheet 2 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Area</i>	(2) <i>Location of hedgerow</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 6a and 6b on sheets 2 and 3 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 7a and 7b on sheets 2 and 3 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 8a and 8b on sheet 3 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 10a and 10b on sheet 3 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 11a and 11b on sheets 3 and 4 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 12a and 12b on sheets 3 and 4 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 13a and 13b on sheet 4 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 14a and 14b on sheet 4 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 15a and 15b on sheet 5 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 18a and 18b on sheet 6 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 19a and 19b on sheet 6 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 20a and 20b on sheet 6 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 20c and 20d on sheet 6 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 21a and 21b on sheet 6 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Area</i>	(2) <i>Location of hedgerow</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 22a and 22b on sheets 6 and 7 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 23a and 23b on sheet 7 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 24a and 24b on sheet 7 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 25a and 25b on sheet 7 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 26a and 26b on sheets 7 and 8 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 27a and 27b on sheets 7 and 8 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 28a and 28b on sheet 8 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 29a and 29b on sheet 8 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 30a and 30b on sheet 8 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 31a and 31b on sheets 8 and 9 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 32a and 32b on sheets 8 and 9 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 33a and 33b on sheets 8 and 9 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 33c and 33d on sheets 8 and 9 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 34a and 34b on sheets 8 and 9 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Area</i>	(2) <i>Location of hedgerow</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 35a and 35b on sheet 9 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 36a and 36b on sheet 9 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 37a and 37b on sheet 9 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 38a and 38b on sheet 9 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 39a and 39b on sheet 10 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 40a and 40b on sheet 10 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 41a and 41b on sheet 10 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 42a and 42b on sheet 10 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 43a and 43b on sheet 11 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 43c and 43d on sheet 11 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 44a and 44b on sheets 11 and 12 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 45a and 45b on sheet 12 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 46a and 46b on sheet 12 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 47a and 47b on sheet 13 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Area</i>	(2) <i>Location of hedgerow</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 48a and 48b on sheet 13 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 49a and 49b on sheet 13 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 50a and 50b on sheet 14 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 51a and 51b on sheet 14 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 52a and 52b on sheet 15 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 53a and 53b on sheet 15 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 54a and 54b on sheet 15 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 55a and 55b on sheet 15 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 56a and 56b on sheet 15 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 57a and 57b on sheet 15 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 58a and 58b on sheets 15 and 16 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 59a and 59b on sheets 15 and 16 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 60a and 60b on sheet 16 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 61a and 61b on sheet 16 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Area</i>	(2) <i>Location of hedgerow</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 62a and 62b on sheet 16 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 63a and 63b on sheet 16 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 64a and 64b on sheet 16 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 65a and 65b on sheet 16 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 66a and 66b on sheet 16 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 67a and 67b on sheet 16 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 73a and 73b on sheets 16 and 17 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown at point 73c on sheet 17 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 74a and 74b on sheet 17 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 75a and 75b on sheet 17 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 76a and 76b on sheets 17 and 18 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 77a and 77b on sheet 18 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 78a and 78b on sheet 18 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 79a and 79b on sheets 18 and 19 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Area</i>	(2) <i>Location of hedgerow</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 80a and 80b on sheet 19 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 80c and 80d on sheet 19 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 81a and 81b on sheets 19 and 20 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 82a and 82b on sheet 20 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 83a and 83b on sheet 21 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 84a and 84b on sheet 21 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 85a and 85b on sheet 21 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 86a and 86b on sheet 21 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 87a and 87b on sheet 21 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 88a and 88b on sheet 21 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 129a and 129b on sheet 21 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 89a and 89b on sheet 22 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 90a and 90b on sheet 22 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 91a and 91b on sheet 22 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Area</i>	(2) <i>Location of hedgerow</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 92a and 92b on sheets 22 and 23 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 93a and 93b on sheets 22 and 23 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 94a and 94b on sheet 23 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 94c and 94d on sheet 23 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 95a and 95b on sheet 23 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 96a and 96b on sheet 23 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 97a and 97b on sheet 23 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 98a and 98b on sheets 23 and 24 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 99a and 99b on sheets 23 and 24 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 100a and 100b on sheet 24 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 101a and 101b on sheet 24 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 101c and 101d on sheet 24 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 102a and 102b on sheet 24 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 105a and 105b on sheet 25 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Area</i>	(2) <i>Location of hedgerow</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 106a and 106b on sheet 25 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 107a and 107b on sheet 25 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 108a and 108b on sheets 25 and 26 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 110a and 110b on sheets 25 and 26 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 111a and 111b on sheets 25 and 26 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 112a and 112b on sheets 25 and 26 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 114a and 114b on sheet 26 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 115a and 115b on sheet 26 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 116a and 116b on sheet 26 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 117a and 117b on sheet 26 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 118a and 118b on sheet 26 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 119a and 119b on sheets 26 and 28 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 120a and 120b on sheets 26 and 28 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 121a and 121b on sheet 28 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Area</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Location of hedgerow</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 121c and 121d on sheet 28 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 122a and 122b on sheet 28 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 123a and 123b on sheet 28 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 124a and 124b on sheets 27 and 28 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 125a and 125b on sheets 27 and 28 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 126a and 126b on sheets 26, 27 and 28 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 127a and 127b on sheets 26, 27 and 28 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 128a and 128b on sheet 27 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan

PART 2

REMOVAL OF IMPORTANT HEDGEROWS

Commencement Information

I201 Sch. 10 Pt. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

<i>(1)</i> <i>Area</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Location of hedgerow</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 9a and 9b on sheet 3 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 16a and 16b on sheet 5 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Area</i>	(2) <i>Location of hedgerow</i>
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 17a and 17b on sheet 6 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 103a and 103b on sheet 24 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 104a and 104b on sheets 24 and 25 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 109a and 109b on sheets 25 and 26 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan
East Riding of Yorkshire District	The hedgerow shown between points 113a and 113b on sheets 25 and 26 of the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan

SCHEDULE 11

Article 33

DEEMED MARINE LICENCE UNDER THE 2009 ACT - GENERATION ASSETS

PART 1

LICENSED MARINE ACTIVITIES

1.—(1) In this licence—

“the 2004 Act” means the Energy Act 2004(**10**);

“the 2008 Act” means the Planning Act 2008(**11**);

“the 2009 Act” means the Marine and Coastal Access Act 2009(**12**);

“2017 Regulations” means the Conservation of Offshore Marine Habitats and Species Regulations 2017(**13**);

“array area” means the area covered by Work No. 1 as shown on the offshore works plan;

“array area disposal site” means the site to be used for disposal of inert material of natural origin produced during construction drilling and seabed preparation for foundation works and cable sandwave clearance to be located within the array area;

“array cable” means the network of offshore subsea cables connecting the wind turbine generators in Work No. 1 and the offshore substations in Work No. 2;

(10) 2004 c. 20.

(11) 2008 c. 29.

(12) 2009 c. 23.

(13) S.I. 2017/13.

“authorised deposits” means the substances and articles specified in paragraph 4 of Part 1 of this licence;

“authorised development” means the development and associated development described in Part 1 of Schedule 1 (authorised development) of the Order and any other development authorised by this Order that is development within the meaning of section 32 (meaning of “development”) of the 2008 Act;

“authorised scheme” means Work No. 1 described in paragraph 3 of Part 1 of this licence or any stage of that work;

“bridge link” means a steel truss structure with provision for overhead clearance for personnel, lighting fixtures and ancillary cabling, which can be used as a link for interconnection between any combination of permanent offshore electrical installations and/or offshore accommodation platform;

“buoy” means any floating device used for navigational purposes or measurement purposes, including LIDAR and wave buoys;

“cable crossings” means a crossing of existing sub-sea cables or pipelines or other existing infrastructure by a cable or, where cables run together in parallel, a set of cables, authorised by this Order together with cable protection;

“cable protection” means physical measures for the protection of cables including but not limited to concrete mattresses, and/or rock placement (including material used for cable crossings);

“cable protection replenishment” means the restoration to a former level or condition of cable protection lost by natural seabed processes or human activity;

“commence” means the first carrying out of any licensed marine activities authorised by this marine licence, save for pre-construction surveys and monitoring approved under this licence and the activities set out in paragraph 2(d), and “commenced” and “commencement” must be construed accordingly;

“commissioning” means the process of assuring that all systems and components of the authorised development are tested to verify that they function and are operable in accordance with the design objectives, specifications and operational requirements of the undertaker;

“condition” means a condition in Part 2 of this licence;

“Defence Infrastructure Organisation Safeguarding” means Ministry of Defence Safeguarding, Defence Infrastructure Organisation – Safeguarding, St George’s House, DIO Head Office, DMS Whittington, Lichfield, Staffordshire, WS14 9PY and any successor body to its functions;

“Defra” means the Department for Environment, Food and Rural Affairs;

“dropped object procedure form” means the MMO notification proforma with reference MLDIR1 for reporting the loss or dumping of synthetic materials and other refuse at sea or any other format advised in writing by the MMO;

“enforcement officer” means a person authorised to carry out enforcement duties under Chapter 3 Part 4 (marine licensing) of the 2009 Act;

“environmental statement” means the document certified as the environmental statement by the Secretary of State for the purposes of the Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.);

“European site” has the meaning given in regulation 27 (meaning of European site) of the 2017 Regulations;

“gravity base structures” means a structure principally of steel, concrete, or steel and concrete with a base which tapers as it rises which rests on the seabed due to its own weight with or

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

without added ballast or additional skirts and associated equipment including J-tubes, corrosion protection systems and access platform(s) and equipment;

“habitats of principal importance” means a habitat designated as being of principal importance in accordance with section 41 (biodiversity lists and action (England)) of the Natural Environment and Rural Communities Act 2006⁽¹⁴⁾;

“HAT” means highest astronomical tide;

“IHO S44ed5 Order 1a” means order 1a from the fifth edition of the International Hydrographic Organisation’s Standards for Hydrographics Surveys;

“interconnector cables” means a network of cables between the offshore substations;

“jacket foundation” means a lattice type structure constructed of steel, which may include additional equipment such as, J-tubes, corrosion protection systems and access platforms;

“JNCC” means the Joint Nature Conservation Committee;

“JNCC Guidance” means the statutory nature conservation body ‘Guidance for assessing the significance of noise disturbance against Conservation Objectives of harbour porpoise SACs’ Joint Nature Conservation Committee Report No.654, May 2020 published in June 2020 as amended, updated or superseded from time to time;

“Kingfisher bulletin” means the bulletin published by the Humber Seafood Institute or such other alternative publication approved in writing by the MMO for the purposes of this licence;

“Kingfisher Information Service” means the information service from non-departmental government body Seafish;

“large offshore transformer substation” means the larger version of the offshore transformer substations assessed in the environment statement;

“LAT” means lowest astronomical tide;

“layout principles” means the document certified as the layout principles by the Secretary of State for the purposes of the Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.);

“licensed activities” means the activities specified in Part 1 of this licence;

“maintain” includes inspect, upkeep, repair, adjust, and alter and further includes remove, reconstruct and replace (including replenishment of cable protection) but does not include the removal, reconstruction or replacement of foundations associated with the authorised scheme, to the extent assessed in the environmental statement and “maintenance” must be construed accordingly;

“Marine Management Organisation” or “MMO” means the Marine Management Organisation, Lancaster House, Hampshire Court, Newcastle upon Tyne, NE4 7YH who is the body created under the 2009 Act and who is responsible for the monitoring and enforcement of this licence;

“marine noise registry” means the database developed and maintained by JNCC on behalf of Defra to record the spatial and temporal distribution of impulsive noise generating activities in UK seas;

“MCA” means the Maritime and Coastguard Agency, an executive agency for the Department for Transport;

“mean high water springs” or “MHWS” means the highest level which spring tides reach on average over a period of time;

“mean low water springs” or “MLWS” means the lowest level which spring tides reach on average over a period of time;

(14) 2006 c. 16.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

“monopile foundation” means a steel pile, typically cylindrical, driven and/or drilled into the seabed and associated equipment including J-tubes, corrosion protection systems and access platforms and equipment;

“mono suction bucket foundation” means a steel cylindrical structure which partially or fully penetrates the seabed and remains in place using its own weight and hydrostatic pressure differential, and may include additional equipment such as J-tubes;

“offshore accommodation platform” means a structure above LAT and attached to the seabed by means of a foundation, with one or more decks and a helicopter platform (including bird deterrents), containing housing accommodation, storage, workshop, auxiliary equipment, and facilities for operating, maintaining and controlling the wind turbine generators and offshore electrical installations;

“offshore HVAC booster station” means a structure above LAT and attached to the seabed by means of a foundation, with one or more decks and a helicopter platform (including bird deterrents), containing—

- (a) electrical equipment required to provide reactive power compensation; and
- (b) housing accommodation, storage, workshop, auxiliary equipment, and facilities for operating, maintaining and controlling the substation;

“the offshore Order limits and grid coordinates plan” means the plan certified as the offshore Order limits and grid coordinates plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of the Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents etc.);

“Offshore Renewables Protocol for Reporting Archaeological Discoveries” means the Offshore Renewables Protocol for Reporting Archaeological Discoveries, the Crown Estate (2014), *Protocol for Archaeological Discoveries: Offshore Renewables Projects*, Salisbury, Wessex Archaeology as amended, updated or superseded from time to time;

“offshore transformer substation” means a structure above LAT and attached to the seabed by means of a foundation, with one or more decks and a helicopter platform (including bird deterrents), containing—

- (a) electrical equipment required to switch, transform, convert electricity generated at the wind turbine generators to a higher voltage and provide reactive power compensation; and
- (b) housing accommodation, storage, workshop auxiliary equipment, radar and facilities for operating, maintaining and controlling the substation or wind turbine generators;

“offshore works plan” means the plan certified as the offshore works plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of the Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents etc.);

“operation” means the undertaking of the licensed activities which are not part of the construction, commissioning or decommissioning of the authorised development;

“Order” means the Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023;

“the Order limits” means the limits shown on the offshore Order limits and grid coordinates plans and the onshore Order limits plan within which the authorised scheme may be carried out, whose grid coordinates seaward of MHWS are set out in paragraph 5 of Part 1 of this Schedule;

“outline ornithological monitoring plan” means the document certified as the outline ornithological monitoring plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents etc.);

“outline cable specification and installation plan” means the document certified as the outline cable specification and installation plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents etc.);

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

“outline marine mammal mitigation protocol” means the document certified as the outline marine mammal mitigation protocol by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents etc.);

“outline marine monitoring plan” means the document certified as the outline marine monitoring plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents etc.);

“outline marine written scheme of investigation” means the document certified as the outline marine written scheme of investigation by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents etc.);

“outline offshore operations and maintenance plan” means the document certified as the outline offshore operations and maintenance plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents etc.);

“outline southern north sea special area of conservation site integrity plan” means the document certified as the outline southern north sea special area of conservation site integrity plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of the Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents etc.);

“pin piles” means steel cylindrical piles driven and/or drilled into the seabed to secure jacket foundations;

“pontoon gravity base type 1 structure” means a structure principally of steel, concrete, or steel and concrete with a base made up of up to two rectangular pontoons which rests on the seabed due to its own weight with or without added ballast or additional skirts and associated equipment including J-tubes, corrosion protection systems and access platform(s) and equipment;

“pontoon gravity base type 2 structure” means a structure principally of steel, concrete, or steel and concrete with a base made up of a pontoon arranged in a rectangle around an open centre which rests on the seabed due to its own weight with or without added ballast or additional skirts and associated equipment including J-tubes, corrosion protection systems and access platform(s) and equipment;

“pro-rata annex” means the document certified as the pro-rata annex by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents etc.);

“small offshore transformer substation” means the smaller version of the offshore transformer substations assessed in the environment statement;

“statutory historic body” means Historic England or its successor in function;

“statutory nature conservation body” means the appropriate nature conservation body as defined in Regulation 5 of the Conservation of Habitats and Species Regulations 2017 or its equivalent in the 2017 Regulations;

“suction bucket” means a steel cylindrical structure attached to the legs of a jacket foundation which partially or fully penetrates the seabed and remains in place using its own weight and hydrostatic pressure differential;

“transition piece” means the metal structure attached to the top of the foundation where the base of the wind turbine generator is connected and may include additional equipment such as J-tubes, corrosion protection systems, boat access systems, access platforms, craneage, radar, electrical transmission equipment and associated equipment;

“Trinity House” means the Corporation of Trinity House of Deptford Strond;

“UK Hydrographic Office” means the UK Hydrographic Office of Admiralty Way, Taunton, Somerset, TA1 2DN;

“undertaker” means Orsted Hornsea Project Four Limited (company number 08584182);

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

“vessel” means every description of vessel, however propelled or moved, and includes a non-displacement craft, a personal watercraft, a seaplane on the surface of the water, a hydrofoil vessel, a hovercraft or any other amphibious vehicle and any other thing constructed or adapted for movement through, in, on or over water and which is at the time in, on or over water;

“wind turbine generator” means a structure comprising a tower, rotor with three blades connected at the hub, nacelle and ancillary electrical and other equipment which may include J-tube(s), transition piece, access and rest platforms, access ladders, boat access systems, corrosion protection systems, fenders and maintenance equipment, helicopter landing facilities and other associated equipment, fixed to a foundation or transition piece;

“working day” means a day which is not a weekend, bank holiday or public holiday in England; and

“Work No. 2” means—

- (a) up to six small offshore transformer substations each fixed to the seabed by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, gravity base structures or jacket foundations and which may be connected to each other or one of the offshore accommodation platforms within Work No. 1(b) by a bridge link;
- (b) up to three large offshore transformer substations each fixed to the seabed by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, jacket foundations, box-type gravity base structures, gravity base structures, pontoon gravity base type 1 structures, or pontoon gravity base type 2 structures, and which may be connected to each other or one of the offshore accommodation platforms within Work No. 1(b) by a bridge link;
- (c) in the event that the mode of transmission is HVDC, either up to three large HVDC converter substations or up to six small HVDC converter substations fixed to the seabed within the area shown on the offshore works plan by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, jacket foundations, box-type gravity base structures, gravity base structures, pontoon gravity base type 1 structures, or pontoon gravity base type 2 structures;
- (d) a network of interconnector cables;
- (e) up to six cable circuits between Work No. 2 and Work No. 3, and between Work No. 3 and Work No. 5 consisting of offshore export cables along routes within the Order limits seaward of MLWS including one or more cable crossings; and
- (f) up to eight temporary horizontal directional drilling exit pits and associated cofferdams.

“Work No. 3(aA)” means, in the event that the mode of transmission is HVAC, up to three offshore HVAC booster stations fixed to the seabed within the area shown on the offshore works plan by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, jacket foundations, gravity base structures, pontoon gravity base type 1 structures or pontoon gravity base type 2 structures; and

“UK Standard Marking Schedule for Offshore Installations” means the Standard Marking Schedule for Offshore Installations published by the Department of Energy & Climate Change with reference DECC 04/11.

(2) A reference to any statute, order, regulation or similar instrument is construed as a reference to a statute, order, regulation or instrument as amended by any subsequent statute, order, regulation or instrument or as contained in any subsequent re-enactment.

(3) Unless otherwise indicated—

- (a) all times are taken to be Greenwich Mean Time;
- (b) all co-ordinates are taken to be latitude and longitude degrees and minutes to two decimal places.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(4) Except where otherwise notified in writing by the relevant organisation, the primary point of contact with the organisations listed below and the address for returns and correspondence are—

- (a) Civil Aviation Authority
 - Aviation House
 - Beehive Ringroad
 - Crawley
 - West Sussex
- (b) Historic England
 - 37 Tanner Road
 - York
 - YO1 6WP
- (c) Marine Management Organisation
 - Marine Licensing Team
 - Lancaster House Hampshire Court
 - Newcastle Business Park
 - Newcastle upon Tyne
 - NE4 7YH
 - Tel: 0300 123 1032;
- (d) Marine Management Organisation (Local Office)
 - Room 13, Ground Floor
 - Crosskill House
 - Mill Lane
 - Beverley
 - HU17 9JB
 - Tel: 0208 026 0519;
- (e) Maritime and Coastguard Agency
 - Navigation Safety Branch
 - Bay 2/20, Spring Place
 - 105 Commercial Road
 - Southampton
 - SO15 1EG
 - Tel: 020 3817 2433;
- (f) Ministry of Defence (as requested by Defence Infrastructure Organisation – Safeguarding)
 - St George’s House
 - DIO Head Office
 - DMS Whittington
 - Lichfield
 - Staffordshire
 - WS14 9PY;
- (g) Natural England

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

4th Floor
Foss House
1-2 Peasholme Green
York
YO1 7PX
Tel: 0300 060 4911;

(h) Trinity House

Tower Hill
London
EC3N 4DH
Tel: 020 7481 6900;

(i) The United Kingdom Hydrographic Office

Admiralty Way
Taunton
Somerset
TA1 2DN
Tel: 01823 337 900.

(5) Unless otherwise advised in writing by the MMO, the address for electronic communication with the MMO for the purposes of this licence is marine.consents@marinemanagement.org.uk, or where contact to the Local Office if the MMO is required, beverley@marinemanagement.org.uk.

(6) Unless otherwise advised in writing by the MMO, the Marine Case Management System (“MCMS”) must be used for all licence returns or applications to vary this licence. The MCMS address is: <https://marinelicensing.marinemanagement.org.uk/>.

(7) Any reference in this licence or the documents certified by the Secretary of State for the purposes of the Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.) to a dimension measured from LAT may be converted to a measurement from HAT by subtracting 4.71m from the measurement from LAT.

Commencement Information

I202 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Details of licensed marine activities

2. Subject to the licence conditions at Part 2, this licence authorises the undertaker (and any agent or contractor acting on their behalf) to carry out the following licensable marine activities under section 66(1) (licensable marine activities) of the 2009 Act—

- (a) the deposit at sea within the Order limits seaward of MHWS of the substances and articles specified in paragraph 4 below and within Work No. 1 when combined with the disposal authorised within the array area disposal site by the deemed marine licence granted under Schedule 12 of the Order, of up to 7,211,601 cubic metres (being a maximum, not an approximate upper figure) of inert material of natural origin produced during construction drilling or seabed preparation for foundation works and cable installation preparation works within the array area disposal site;
- (b) the construction of works in or over the sea and/or on or under the seabed;

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

- (c) dredging for the purposes of seabed preparation for foundation works and/or electrical circuit works;
- (d) the removal of sediment samples for the purposes of informing environmental monitoring under this licence during pre-construction, construction and operation;
- (e) boulder clearance works by displacement ploughing or subsea grab technique or any other comparable method;
- (f) removal of static fishing equipment; and
- (g) site preparation works.

Commencement Information

I203 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

3. Such activities described in paragraph 2 are authorised in relation to the construction, maintenance and operation of—

Work No. 1—

- (a) (a) an offshore wind turbine generating station with a gross electrical output of over 100 megawatts comprising up to 180 wind turbine generators each fixed to the seabed by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations or jacket foundations;
- (b) (b) one offshore accommodation platform fixed to the seabed within the area shown on the offshore works plan by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, a gravity base structure or jacket foundation and which may be connected to one of the offshore substations within Work No. 2 by a bridge link; and
- (c) (c) a network of cables between the wind turbine generators, and between the wind turbine generators and Work No. 2, including one or more cable crossings.

In connection with such Work No. 1 and to the extent that they do not otherwise form part of any such work, further associated development within the meaning of section 115(2) (development for which development consent may be granted) of the 2008 Act comprising such other works as may be necessary or expedient for the purposes of or in connection with the relevant part of the authorised scheme and which fall within the scope of the work assessed by the environmental statement and the provisions of this licence including—

- (a) scour protection around the foundations of the offshore structures;
- (b) cable protection measures such as the placement of rock and/or concrete mattresses; and
- (c) temporary landing places, moorings or other means of accommodating or anchoring vessels in the construction and/or maintenance of the authorised development.

Commencement Information

I204 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

4. The substances or articles authorised for deposit at sea are—

- (a) iron and steel, copper and aluminium;
- (b) stone and rock;
- (c) concrete;
- (d) sand and gravel;
- (e) plastic and synthetic;

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (f) material extracted from within the offshore Order limits during construction drilling or seabed preparation for foundation works and cable installation preparation works;
- (g) weights used for the calibration of vessels, consisting of a hessian sack, metal shackles or chains; and
- (h) marine coatings, other chemicals and timber.

Commencement Information

I205 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

5. The grid coordinates for that part of the authorised development comprising Work No. 1 are specified below and more particularly on the offshore Order limits and grid coordinates plan—

Point ID	Latitude (DMS)	Longitude (DMS)	Point ID	Latitude (DMS)	Longitude (DMS)
1	54° 0' 23.321" N	1° 12' 48.805" E	5	54° 12' 37.143" N	0° 58' 31.095" E
2	54° 7' 24.985" N	0° 59' 54.702" E	6	54° 12' 17.413" N	1° 12' 18.263" E
3	54° 9' 13.497" N	1° 0' 43.850" E	7	54° 4' 13.012" N	1° 30' 5.270" E
4	54° 10' 49.480" N	0° 58' 21.782" E	8	53° 59' 15.598" N	1° 17' 20.651" E

Commencement Information

I206 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I203 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I204 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I205 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I206 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

General provisions

6. This licence remains in force until the authorised scheme has been decommissioned in accordance with a programme approved by the Secretary of State under section 106 (approval of decommissioning programmes) of the 2004 Act, including any modification to the programme under section 108 (reviews and revisions of decommissioning programmes) of the 2004 Act, and the completion of such programme has been confirmed by the Secretary of State in writing.

Commencement Information

I207 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

7. The provisions of section 72 (variation, suspension, revocation and transfer) of the 2009 Act apply to this licence except that the provisions of section 72(7) and (8) relating to the transfer of the licence only apply to a transfer not falling within article 5 (benefit of the Order).

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Commencement Information

I208 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

8. With respect to any condition which requires the licensed activities be carried out in accordance with the plans, protocols or statements approved under this Schedule, the approved details, plan or scheme are taken to include any amendments that may subsequently be approved in writing by the MMO.

Commencement Information

I209 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

9. Any amendments to or variations from the approved details, plan or scheme must be in accordance with the principles and assessments set out in the environmental statement. Such agreement may only be given in relation to immaterial changes where it has been demonstrated to the satisfaction of the MMO that it is unlikely to give rise to any materially new or materially greater environmental effects from those assessed in the environmental statement.

Commencement Information

I210 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I207 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I208 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I209 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I210 Sch. 11 Pt. 1 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

PART 2

CONDITIONS

Design parameters

1.—(1) The total number of wind turbine generators comprised in the authorised scheme must not exceed 180.

(2) Subject to sub-paragraph **(3)**, each wind turbine generator forming part of the authorised scheme must not—

- (a)** exceed a height of 370 metres when measured from LAT to the tip of the vertical blade;
- (b)** exceed a rotor diameter of 305 metres;
- (c)** be less than 42.43 metres from LAT to the lowest point of the rotating blade; and
- (d)** be less than 810 metres from the nearest wind turbine generator in all directions.

(3) The minimum distance in sub-paragraph **1(2)(d)** between each wind turbine generator is to be measured from the centre point of the wind turbine generator.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(4) Wind turbine generator foundation structures forming part of the authorised scheme must be one of the following foundation options—

- (a) monopile foundations;
- (b) mono suction bucket foundations; or
- (c) jacket foundations.

(5) No wind turbine generator—

(a) jacket foundation employing pin piles forming part of the authorised scheme may—

- (i) have a pin pile diameter of greater than four meters; and
- (ii) employ more than 16 pin piles per jacket foundation; and

(b) monopile foundation forming part of the authorised scheme may have a diameter greater than 15 metres.

(6) The total seabed footprint area for wind turbine generator foundations must not exceed—

- (a) 302,180 square metres excluding scour protection; and
- (b) 985,240 square metres including scour protection.

(7) The total volume of scour protection material for wind turbine generator foundations must not exceed 1,582,040 cubic metres.

(8) The wind turbine generators comprised in the authorised scheme must be constructed in accordance with the parameters set out in the pro-rata annex.

Commencement Information

I211 Sch. 11 Pt. 2 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

2.—(1) The total number of offshore accommodation platforms forming part of the authorised scheme must not exceed one.

(2) The dimensions of any offshore accommodation platform forming part of the authorised scheme must not exceed—

- (a) 64 metres in height when measured from LAT;
- (b) 60 metres in length; and
- (c) 60 metres in width.

(3) Offshore accommodation platform foundation structures forming part of the authorised scheme must be one of either monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, gravity base structures, jacket foundations or box-type gravity base structures.

(4) No offshore accommodation platform—

(a) jacket foundation employing pin piles forming part of the authorised scheme may—

- (i) have a pin pile diameter of greater than four metres; and
- (ii) employ more than 16 pin piles per jacket foundation; and

(b) monopile foundation forming part of the authorised scheme may have a diameter greater than 15 metres.

(5) The total permanent seabed footprint area for offshore accommodation platform foundations must not exceed—

- (a) 5,625 square metres excluding scour protection; and
- (b) 30,625 square metres including scour protection.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(6) The offshore accommodation platform comprised in the authorised scheme must be constructed in accordance with parameters set out in the pro-rata annex.

(7) A bridge link forming part of the authorised scheme must be installed at a minimum height of 20 metres when measured from LAT.

Commencement Information

I212 Sch. 11 Pt. 2 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

3.—(1) The total length of the cables in Work No. 1(c) and the volume of their cable protection (including cable crossings) must not exceed the following—

<i>Work</i>	<i>Length</i>	<i>Cable protection</i>
Work No. 1(c)	600 kilometres	624,000 square metres

(2) The total number of cable crossings associated with the cables in Work No. 1(c) when combined with Work No. 2(d) as licenced under the licence in Schedule 12 of the Order must not exceed 32.

(3) The cables and cable circuits comprised in the authorised development must be constructed in accordance with the parameters set out in the pro-rata annex.

Commencement Information

I213 Sch. 11 Pt. 2 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I211 Sch. 11 Pt. 2 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I212 Sch. 11 Pt. 2 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I213 Sch. 11 Pt. 2 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Maintenance of the authorised development

4.—(1) The undertaker may at any time maintain the authorised development, except to the extent that this licence or an agreement made under this licence provides otherwise.

(2) Maintenance works include but are not limited to—

- (a) major wind turbine component or offshore accommodation platform replacement;
- (b) painting and applying other coatings to wind turbine generators or offshore accommodation platforms;
- (c) bird waste and marine growth removal;
- (d) cable remedial burial;
- (e) cable repairs and replacement;
- (f) cable protection replenishment for a maximum period of ten years post construction;
- (g) access ladder and boat landing replacement;
- (h) wind turbine generator and accommodation platform anode replacement; and
- (i) J-tube repair/replacement.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

(3) In undertaking activities under condition 4(2)(f), the undertaker must not reduce water depth by more than 5% unless agreed with the MMO in writing.

(4) An operation and maintenance plan substantially in accordance with the outline offshore operations and maintenance plan shall be submitted to the MMO for approval in consultation with the relevant SNCB at least six months prior to the commencement of the operation of the licensed activities. All operation and maintenance activities shall be carried out in accordance with the approved plan.

Commencement Information

I214 Sch. 11 Pt. 2 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Vessels under the undertaker's control

5.—(1) The undertaker must issue to operators of vessels under its control operating within the Order limits a code of conduct to prevent collision risk or injury to marine mammals.

(2) The undertaker must ensure appropriate co-ordination of vessels within its control operating within the Order limits so as to reduce collision risk to other vessels including advisory safe passing distances for vessels.

Commencement Information

I215 Sch. 11 Pt. 2 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Extension of time periods

6. Any time period given in this licence given to either the undertaker or the MMO may be extended with the agreement of the other party in writing such agreement not to be unreasonably withheld or delayed.

Commencement Information

I216 Sch. 11 Pt. 2 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Notifications and inspections

7.—(1) The undertaker must ensure that—

(a) a copy of this licence (issued as part of the grant of the Order) and any subsequent amendments or revisions to it is provided to—

(i) all agents and contractors notified to the MMO in accordance with condition 16; and

(ii) the masters and offshore operations managers responsible for the vessels notified to the MMO in accordance with condition 16;

(b) within 28 days of receipt of a copy of this licence those persons referred to in paragraph (a) above must provide a completed confirmation form to the MMO confirming receipt of this licence.

(2) Only those persons and vessels notified to the MMO in accordance with condition 16 are permitted to carry out the licensed activities.

(3) Copies of this licence must also be available for inspection at the following locations—

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the [legislation.gov.uk](https://www.legislation.gov.uk) editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

- (a) the undertaker's registered address;
 - (b) any site office located at or adjacent to the construction site and used by the undertaker or its agents and contractors responsible for the loading, transportation or deposit of the authorised deposits; and
 - (c) on board each vessel and at the office of any offshore operations managers with responsibility for vessels from which authorised deposits or removals are to be made.
- (4) The documents referred to in sub-paragraph (1)(a) must be available for inspection by an authorised enforcement officer at the locations set out in sub-paragraph (3)(b) above.
- (5) The undertaker must ensure that a copy of this licence and any subsequent revisions or amendments has been read and understood by the masters of any vessel being used to carry on any licensed activity set out in condition 16(3), and that a copy of this licence is held on board any such vessel.
- (6) The undertaker must provide access, and if necessary appropriate transportation, to the offshore construction site or any other associated works or vessels to facilitate any inspection that the MMO considers necessary to inspect the works during construction and operation of the authorised scheme.
- (7) The undertaker must inform the MMO Local Office in writing at least five days prior to the commencement of the licensed activities and within five days of the completion of the licensed activity.
- (8) The undertaker must inform the Kingfisher Information Service of details regarding the vessel routes, timings and locations relating to the construction of the authorised scheme or relevant stage—
- (a) at least fourteen days prior to the commencement of offshore activities, for inclusion in the Kingfisher Bulletin and offshore hazard awareness data; and
 - (b) as soon as reasonably practicable, and in any event no later than 24 hours after completion of construction of all offshore activities,
- confirmation of notification must be provided to the MMO in writing within five days.
- (9) The undertaker must ensure that a local notification to mariners is issued at least 14 days prior to the commencement of the authorised scheme or any relevant stage advising of the start date of Work No. 1 and the expected vessel routes from the construction ports to the relevant location. Copies of all notices must be provided to the MMO, MCA and UK Hydrographic Office within five days of issue.
- (10) The undertaker must ensure that local notifications to mariners are updated and reissued at weekly intervals during construction activities and at least five days before any planned operations and maintenance works and the notices must be supplemented with VHF radio broadcasts agreed with the MCA in accordance with the construction and monitoring programme approved under deemed marine licence condition 13(1)(b) and monitoring plan approved under condition 13(1)(f). Copies of all local notifications must be provided to the MMO and UK Hydrographic Office within five days of issue, save for in the case of a notice relating to operations and maintenance, which must be provided within 24 hours of issue.
- (11) The undertaker must notify the UK Hydrographic Office of the commencement (within fourteen days), progress and completion of construction (within fourteen days) of the licensed activities in order that all necessary amendments to nautical and aeronautical charts are made and the undertaker must send a copy of such notifications to the MMO within five days of the notification.
- (12) In case of damage to, or destruction or decay of, the authorised scheme seaward of MHWS or any part thereof, excluding the exposure of cables, the undertaker must as soon as reasonably practicable and no later than 24 hours following the undertaker becoming aware of any such damage, destruction or decay, notify the MMO, the MCA, Trinity House, the Kingfisher Information Service and the UK Hydrographic Office.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(13) In case of exposure of cables on or above the seabed, the undertaker must within three days following identification of a potential cable exposure, notify mariners and inform the Kingfisher Information Service of the location and extent of exposure. Copies of all notices must be provided to the MMO, the MCA, Trinity House and the UK Hydrographic Office within five days.

(14) The undertaker must notify the MMO in writing a minimum of five days in advance of the commencement of each discrete incident of cable repair, replacement, or protection replenishment activity. Such a notification must include proposed timings and a description of proposed methodologies.

(15) The undertaker must ensure that the MMO, the MMO Local Office, local mariners, local fishermen's organisations and the Source Data Receipt Team at the UK Hydrographic Office, Taunton, Somerset, TA1 2DN (sdr@ukho.gov.uk) are notified within five days of completion of each instance of cable repair, replacement or protection replenishment activity.

Commencement Information

I217 Sch. 11 Pt. 2 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Aids to navigation

8.—(1) The undertaker must during the whole period from commencement of the licensed activities to completion of decommissioning of the authorised scheme seaward of MHWS exhibit such lights, marks, sounds, signals and other aids to navigation, and take such other steps for the prevention of danger to navigation as Trinity House may from time to time direct.

(2) The undertaker must during the period from the start of construction of the authorised scheme to completion of decommissioning of the authorised scheme seaward of MHWS keep Trinity House and the MMO informed in writing of progress of the authorised scheme seaward of MHWS including the following—

- (a) notice of commencement of construction of the authorised scheme within 24 hours of commencement having occurred;
- (b) notice within 24 hours of any aids to navigation being established by the undertaker; and
- (c) notice within five days of completion of construction of the authorised scheme.

(3) The undertaker must provide reports to Trinity House on the availability of aids to navigation in accordance with the frequencies set out in the aids to navigation management plan agreed pursuant to condition 13(1)(i) using the reporting system provided by Trinity House.

(4) The undertaker must during the whole period from commencement of the licensed activities to completion of decommissioning of the authorised scheme seaward of MHWS notify Trinity House and the MMO in writing of any failure of the aids to navigation and the timescales and plans for remedying such failures, as soon as possible and no later than 24 hours following the undertaker becoming aware of any such failure.

(5) In the event that the provisions of condition 7(12) are invoked, the undertaker must lay down such buoys, exhibit such lights and take such other steps for preventing danger to navigation as directed by Trinity House.

(6) Any jack up barges or vessels utilised during the licensed activities, when jacked up, must exhibit signals in accordance with the UK Standard Marking Schedule for Offshore Installations.

Commencement Information

I218 Sch. 11 Pt. 2 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Colouring of structures

9.—(1) The undertaker must colour all structures yellow (colour code RAL 1023) from at least highest astronomical tide to a height directed by Trinity House, or must colour the structure as directed by Trinity House from time to time.

(2) Subject to sub-paragraph (1) above, unless the MMO otherwise directs, the undertaker must ensure that the wind turbine generators are painted light grey (colour code RAL 7035).

Commencement Information

I219 Sch. 11 Pt. 2 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Aviation safety

10.—(1) The undertaker must exhibit such lights, with such shape, colour and character as are required in writing by Air Navigation Order 2016(**15**) and determined necessary for aviation safety in consultation with the Defence Infrastructure Organisation Safeguarding and as directed by the Civil Aviation Authority. Lighting installed specifically to meet Ministry of Defence aviation safety requirements must remain operational for the life of the authorised development unless otherwise agreed in writing with the Ministry of Defence.

(2) The undertaker must notify the Defence Infrastructure Organisation Safeguarding, the Civil Aviation Authority and the MMO, at least 14 days prior to the commencement of the licensed activities, in writing of the following information—

- (a) the date of the commencement of the licensed activities;
- (b) the date any wind turbine generators are to be installed;
- (c) the maximum height of any construction equipment or vessels to be used;
- (d) the maximum heights of any wind turbine generator and offshore accommodation platform to be constructed (including any antennae);
- (e) the latitude and longitude of each wind turbine generator and offshore accommodation platform to be constructed,

and the Defence Infrastructure Organisation Safeguarding and the Civil Aviation Authority must be notified of any changes to the information supplied under this paragraph of this condition and of the completion of the construction of the authorised scheme. Copies of notifications must be provided to the MMO.

Commencement Information

I220 Sch. 11 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Chemicals, drilling and debris

11.—(1) Unless otherwise agreed in writing by the MMO all chemicals used in the construction of the authorised scheme must be selected from the List of Notified Chemicals approved for use by the offshore oil and gas industry under the Offshore Chemicals Regulations 2002(**16**) (as amended) as maintained by the Centre for Environment, Fisheries and Aquaculture Science.

(15) [S.I. 2016/765](#).

(16) [S.I. 2002/1355](#).

(2) The undertaker must ensure that any coatings/treatments are suitable for use in the marine environment and are used in accordance with relevant guidelines approved by Health and Safety Executive.

(3) The storage, handling, transport and use of fuels, lubricants, chemicals and other substances must be undertaken so as to prevent releases into the marine environment, including bunding of 110% of the total volume of all reservoirs and containers.

(4) The undertaker must inform the MMO of the location and quantities of material disposed of each month under the Order, by submission of a disposal return by 31 January each year for the months August to January inclusive, and by 31 July each year for the months February to July inclusive.

(5) The undertaker must ensure that only inert material of natural origin, produced during the drilling installation of or seabed preparation for foundations, and drilling mud is disposed of within the Order limits seaward of MHWS.

(6) The undertaker must ensure that any rock material used in the construction of the authorised scheme is from a recognised source, free from contaminants and containing minimal fines.

(7) In the event that any rock material used in the construction of the authorised scheme is misplaced or lost below MHWS, the undertaker must report the loss to the MMO Local Office in writing within 48 hours of becoming aware of it and if the MMO, in consultation with the MCA and Trinity House, reasonably considers such material to constitute a navigation or environmental hazard (dependent on the size and nature of the material) the undertaker must endeavour to locate the material and recover it at its own expense.

(8) The undertaker must ensure that no waste concrete slurry or wash water from concrete or cement works are discharged into the marine environment. Concrete and cement mixing and washing areas should be contained to prevent run off entering the marine environment through the freeing ports.

(9) The undertaker must ensure that any oil, fuel or chemical spill within the marine environment is reported in writing to the MMO, Marine Pollution Response Team in accordance with the marine pollution contingency plan agreed under condition 13(1)(d)(i).

(10) All dropped objects within the Order limits must be reported to the MMO using the dropped object procedure form as soon as reasonably practicable following the undertaker becoming aware of an incident. On receipt of the dropped object procedure form, the MMO may require relevant surveys to be carried out by the undertaker (such as side scan sonar) if reasonable to do so and the MMO may require obstructions to be removed from the seabed at the undertaker's expense if reasonable to do so.

Commencement Information

I221 Sch. 11 para. 11 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Force majeure

12.—(1) If, due to stress of weather or any other cause the master of a vessel determines that it is necessary to deposit the authorised deposits within or outside of the Order limits because the safety of human life and/or of the vessel is threatened, within 48 hours full details of the circumstances of the deposit must be notified to the MMO in the manner provided in condition 11(10).

(2) The unauthorised deposits must be removed at the expense of the undertaker unless written approval is obtained from the MMO.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Commencement Information

I222 Sch. 11 para. 12 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Pre-construction plans and documentation

13.—(1) The licensed activities for each stage of construction of the authorised scheme must not commence until the following (insofar as relevant to that activity or stage of activity) has been submitted to and approved in writing by the MMO, in consultation with, where relevant, Trinity House, the MCA, UK Hydrographic Office and relevant SNCB—

- (a) A design plan, prepared in accordance with the layout principles at a scale of between 1:25,000 and 1:50,000, or in such other format as may be appropriate, including detailed representation on the most suitably scaled chart, which shows for the relevant stage—
 - (i) the proposed location, including grid co-ordinates of the centre point of the proposed location for each wind turbine generator, and offshore accommodation platform within the relevant stage, subject to any micro-siting required due to anthropological constraints, environmental constraints or difficult ground conditions discovered post approval under this condition and choice of foundation types for all wind turbine generators and offshore accommodation platforms within the relevant stage;
 - (ii) the number, specifications and dimensions of the wind turbine generators to be installed within the relevant stage;
 - (iii) the length and arrangement of cable comprising Work No. 1(c) within the relevant stage;
 - (iv) the dimensions of all monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, jacket foundations or gravity base structures (for the offshore accommodation platform only) within the relevant stage; and
 - (v) any exclusion zones or micro-siting requirements identified in any mitigation project pursuant to sub-paragraph 13(2)(d) or relating to any habitats of principal importance identified as part of surveys undertaken in accordance with condition 17;

to ensure conformity with the description of Work No. 1 and compliance with conditions 1, 2 and 3 above;
- (b) a construction programme to include details for the relevant stage of—
 - (i) the proposed construction start date;
 - (ii) proposed timings for mobilisation of plant delivery of materials and installation works; and
 - (iii) an indicative written construction programme for all wind turbine generators, offshore accommodation platforms and cable comprised in the works at paragraph 2 to 3(b) of Part 1 (licensed marine activities) of this Schedule (insofar as not shown in paragraph (ii) above),

unless otherwise agreed in writing with the MMO;
- (c) a construction method statement in accordance with the construction methods assessed in the environmental statement and including details for the relevant stage of—
 - (i) foundation installation methodology, including drilling methods and disposal of drill arisings and material extracted during seabed preparation for foundation and cable installation works and having regard to any mitigation scheme pursuant to sub-paragraph 13(1)(g);
 - (ii) advisory safe passing distances for vessels around construction sites;

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (iii) cable (including fibre optic cable) installation;
 - (iv) contractors;
 - (v) vessels and vessels transit corridors;
 - (vi) codes of conduct for vessel operators;
 - (vii) associated ancillary works;
 - (viii) guard vessels to be employed;
 - (ix) details of means to address impacts on European sites, habitats of principal importance and any international or nationally designated sites, where relevant; and
 - (x) measures to ensure appropriate co-ordination with the Marine Helicopter Coordination Centre;
- (d) a construction project environmental management and monitoring plan covering the period of construction for the relevant stage to include details of—
- (i) a marine pollution contingency plan to address the risks, methods and procedures to deal with and report any spills and collision incidents of the authorised scheme in relation to all activities carried out;
 - (ii) a chemical risk review to include information regarding how and when chemicals are to be used, stored and transported in accordance with recognised best practice guidance;
 - (iii) a marine biosecurity plan detailing how the risk of introduction and spread of invasive non-native species will be minimised;
 - (iv) waste management and disposal arrangements;
 - (v) a vessel management plan, to determine vessel routing to and from construction sites and ports, to include a code of conduct for vessel operators; and
 - (vi) the appointment and responsibilities of a company fisheries liaison officer;
- (e) a scour protection management plan for the relevant stage providing details of the need, type, sources, quantity and installation methods for scour protection, which must be updated and resubmitted in writing for approval if changes to it are proposed following cable laying operations;
- (f) details for the relevant stage of proposed pre-construction monitoring surveys, construction monitoring, post-construction monitoring and related reporting in accordance with conditions 17, 18 and 19;
- (g) in the event that driven or part-driven pile foundations are proposed to be used for the relevant stage, a piling marine mammal mitigation protocol for that stage, in accordance with the outline marine mammal mitigation protocol, the intention of which is to prevent injury to marine mammals, including details of soft start procedures with specified duration periods following current best practice as advised by the relevant statutory nature conservation bodies;
- (h) a cable specification and installation plan for the relevant stage which accords with the principles of the outline cable specification and installation plan, to include—
- (i) technical specification of offshore cables (including fibre optic cable) below MHWS within that stage, including a desk-based assessment of attenuation of electromagnetic field strengths, shielding and cable burial depth in accordance with good industry practice;
 - (ii) a detailed cable laying plan for the Order limits within that stage, incorporating a burial risk assessment encompassing the identification of any cable protection that exceeds 5% of navigable depth referenced to Chart Datum and, in the event that any

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

area of cable protection exceeding 5% of navigable depth is identified, details of any steps (to be determined following consultation with the MCA and Trinity House) to be taken to ensure existing and future safe navigation is not compromised or similar such assessment to ascertain suitable burial depths and cable laying techniques, including cable protection;

- (iii) proposals for the volume and areas of cable protection to be used for each cable crossing, and proposals for timing and methodology for reporting on actual volumes and areas post construction within that stage; and
- (iv) proposals for monitoring offshore cables within that stage including cable protection during the operational lifetime of the authorised scheme which includes a risk based approach to the management of unburied or shallow buried cables;
- (i) an aids to navigation management plan for that stage to be agreed in writing by the MMO following consultation with Trinity House, to include details of how the undertaker will comply with the provisions of condition 8 relating to that stage for the lifetime of the authorised scheme;
- (j) an ornithological monitoring plan for the relevant stage which accords with the principles set out in the outline ornithological monitoring plan setting out the circumstances in which ornithological monitoring will be required and the monitoring to be carried out in such circumstances.

(2) Subject to condition 13(3), the licensed activities or any relevant stage of those activities must not commence unless no later than six months prior to the commencement of the relevant stage a marine written scheme of archaeological investigation for the stage in construction has been submitted to and approved by the MMO in writing, in accordance with the outline marine written scheme of investigation, and in accordance with industry good practice, in consultation with the statutory historic body to include—

- (a) details of responsibilities of the undertaker, archaeological consultant and contractor;
- (b) a method statement for further site investigation including any specifications for geophysical, geotechnical and diver or remotely operated vehicle investigations;
- (c) archaeological analysis of survey data, and timetable for reporting, which is to be submitted to the MMO within six months of any survey being completed;
- (d) delivery of any mitigation including, where necessary, identification and modification of archaeological exclusion zones prior to construction;
- (e) monitoring of archaeological exclusion zones during and post construction, including provision of a report on such monitoring;
- (f) a requirement for the undertaker to ensure that a copy of any agreed archaeological report is deposited with the National Record of the Historic Environment, by submitting a Historic England OASIS ('online access to the index of archaeological investigations') form with a digital copy of the report within six months of completion of construction of the authorised scheme, and to notify the MMO that the OASIS form has been submitted to the National Record of the Historic Environment within two weeks of submission;
- (g) a reporting and recording protocol, designed in reference to the Offshore Renewables Protocol for Reporting Archaeological Discoveries as set out by the Crown Estate and reporting of any wreck or wreck material during construction, operation and decommissioning of the authorised scheme; and
- (h) a timetable for all further site investigations, which must allow sufficient opportunity to establish a full understanding of the historic environment within the offshore Order limits and the approval of any necessary mitigation required as a result of the further site investigations prior to commencement of licensed activities.

(3) Pre-construction archaeological investigations and pre-commencement material operations which involve intrusive seabed works must only take place in accordance with a written scheme of investigation specific to the relevant pre-construction activities (which must accord with the details set out in the outline marine written scheme of investigation) which has been submitted to and approved by the MMO in consultation with the statutory historic body.

(4) In the event that driven or part-driven pile foundations are proposed to be used, the hammer energy used to drive or part-drive monopile foundations must not exceed 5,000kJ and the hammer energy used to drive or part-drive pin pile foundations must not exceed 3,000kJ.

(5) No more than two vessels may be engaged at any time in activities related to piling for the licenced activities. There will only be a maximum installation of two piled foundations within a 24-hour period. It is possible for installation of the two piled foundations to occur concurrently i.e. within a 24-hour period at up to two locations within the area of Work No. 3(a) or up to two locations within the array. The two piled foundation locations may also be piled simultaneously.

(6) The licensed activities or any part of those activities must not commence until a fisheries coexistence and liaison plan in accordance with the outline fisheries coexistence and liaison plan has been submitted to and approved by the MMO in writing.

(7) The undertaker must, before submitting any pre-construction plans and documentation required under this condition, provide a copy of the plans and documentation to any other undertaker to whom part of the benefit of this Order has been transferred or leased pursuant to article 5 (benefit of the order) of the Order.

(8) The undertaker to whom part of the benefit of the Order has been transferred or leased pursuant to article 5 (benefit of the order) must provide any comments on the plans and documentation to the undertaker within 14 days of receipt.

(9) The undertaker and any other undertaker must participate in liaison meetings as requested from time to time by the MMO in writing in advance and must consider such matters as are determined by the MMO relating to the efficient operation of a deemed marine licence issued under this Order (including as varied or transferred).

Commencement Information

I223 Sch. 11 para. 13 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

14.—(1) Except where otherwise stated or agreed in writing with the MMO, each programme, statement, plan, protocol or scheme required to be approved under condition 13 (save for that required under condition 13(1)(f)) must be submitted for approval at least six months prior to the intended commencement of the relevant stage of the licensed activities.

(2) The pre-construction monitoring surveys, construction monitoring, post-construction monitoring and related reporting required under condition 13(1)(f) must be submitted in accordance with the following, unless otherwise agreed in writing with the MMO—

- (a) at least six months prior to the first survey of the relevant stage, detail of any pre-construction surveys and an outline of all proposed monitoring;
- (b) at least six months prior to construction of the relevant stage, detail on construction monitoring; and
- (c) at least six months prior to commissioning of the relevant stage, detail of post-construction (and operational) monitoring.

(3) The MMO must determine an application for approval made under condition 13 within a period of six months commencing on the date the application is received by the MMO, unless

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

otherwise agreed in writing with the undertaker such agreement not to be unreasonably withheld or delayed.

(4) The licensed activities for the relevant stage must be carried out in accordance with the approved plans, protocols, statements, schemes and details approved under condition 13, unless otherwise agreed in writing by the MMO.

(5) The plans, protocols, statements, schemes and details submitted under condition 13 must ensure that any residual effects fall within the scope of those predicted in the environmental statement.

Commencement Information

I224 Sch. 11 para. 14 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I223 Sch. 11 para. 13 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I224 Sch. 11 para. 14 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Offshore safety management

15. No stage of the authorised scheme may commence until the MMO, in consultation with the MCA, has confirmed in writing that the undertaker has taken into account and, so far as is applicable to that stage of the authorised scheme adequately addressed all MCA recommendations as appropriate to the authorised scheme contained within MGN654 “Offshore Renewable Energy Installations (OREIs) – Guidance on UK Navigational Practice, Safety and Emergency Response Issues” and its annexes.

Commencement Information

I225 Sch. 11 para. 15 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Reporting of engaged agents, contractors and vessels

16.—(1) The undertaker must provide the following information to the MMO—

- (a) the name, company number, address and function of any agent, contractor or sub-contractor appointed to engage in the licensed activities not less than ten working days prior to such agent or contractor commencing any licensed activity; and
- (b) each week during the construction of the authorised scheme a list of the vessels currently and to be used in relation to the licensed activities, including the master’s name, vessel type, vessel IMO number and vessel owner or operating company.

(2) Any changes to the supplied details must be notified to the MMO in writing prior to the agent, contractor or vessel engaging in the licensed activities.

(3) The undertaker must notify the MMO in writing not less than 24 hours prior to the commencement of major component exchanges, ladder replacements or cable related works—

- (a) any agents, contractors or subcontractors that will carry out such works; and
- (b) any vessel proposed to be used for such works, including the master’s name, vessel type, vessel IMO number and vessel owner or operating company.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Commencement Information

I226 Sch. 11 para. 16 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Pre-construction monitoring and surveys

17.—(1) The undertaker must in discharging condition 13(1)(f) for each stage of construction submit a monitoring plan or plans for that stage in accordance with an outline marine monitoring plan for written approval by the MMO in consultation with the relevant statutory bodies, which must contain details of proposed surveys, including methodologies and timings, and a proposed format and content for a pre-construction baseline report and—

- (a) the survey proposals must be in accordance with the principles set out in the outline marine monitoring plan and must specify each survey’s objectives and explain how it will assist in either informing a useful and valid comparison with the post-construction position or will enable the validation or otherwise of key predictions in the environmental statement; and
- (b) the baseline report proposals must ensure that the outcome of the agreed surveys together with existing data and reports are drawn together to present a valid statement of the preconstruction position, with any limitations, and must make clear what post-construction comparison is intended and the justification for this being required.

(2) Subject to receipt from the undertaker of specific proposals pursuant to this condition, the pre-construction survey proposals must comprise, in outline—

- (a) a full sea floor coverage swath–bathymetry survey that meets the requirements of IHO S44ed5 Order 1a, of the Order limits and a buffer outside to—
 - (i) determine the location, extent and composition of any biogenic or geogenic reef features, as set out within the outline marine monitoring plan;
 - (ii) inform future navigation risk assessments as part of the cable specification and installation plan; and
 - (iii) inform the identification of any archaeological exclusion zone and post consent monitoring of any such archaeological exclusion zone;
- (b) any ornithological monitoring required by the ornithological monitoring plans submitted in accordance with condition 13(1)(j).
- (c) a bathymetric survey that meets the requirements of IHO S44ed5 Order 1a of the area within the following coordinates—

Development area node point	WGS84 UTM Zone 31N (metres)		WGS84 (DMS)		WGS84 (decimal degrees)	
	Easting	Northing	Latitude	Longitude	Latitude	Longitude
1	401818	5992480	54° 4' 16.157" N	1° 29' 58.386" E	54.07115	1.49955
2	411109	5984944	54° 0' 18.479" N	1° 38' 37.320" E	54.00513	1.64370
3	397695	5985627	54° 0' 31.626" N	1° 26' 19.993" E	54.00878	1.43889
4	397800	5978992	53° 56' 57.085" N	1° 26' 33.766" E	53.94919	1.44271

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Development area node point	WGS84 UTM Zone 31N (metres)		WGS84 (DMS)		WGS84 (decimal degrees)	
	Easting	Northing	Latitude	Longitude	Latitude	Longitude
5	387657	5983579	53° 59' 17.868" N	1° 17' 11.556" E	53.98830	1.28654
6	401818	5992480	54° 4' 16.157" N	1° 29' 58.386" E	54.07115	1.49955

(3) The pre-construction survey(s) carried out pursuant to condition 17(2)(a)(ii) and 17(2)(c) must fulfil the requirements of MGN654 and its supporting ‘Hydrographic Guidelines for Offshore Renewable Energy Developer’ (as relevant).

(4) The undertaker must carry out the surveys specified within the monitoring plan or plans in accordance with that plan or plans, unless otherwise agreed in writing by the MMO in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body.

(5) Following completion of a survey carried out pursuant to this condition and prior to construction of the relevant stage, the undertaker must provide a report and full density data of the survey outcomes to the MMO, the relevant statutory nature conservation body, the MCA and UK Hydrographic Office as relevant.

Commencement Information

I227 Sch. 11 para. 17 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Construction monitoring

18.—(1) The undertaker must, in discharging condition 13(1)(f), for each stage of construction submit a construction monitoring plan or plans for that stage in accordance with an outline marine monitoring plan for written approval by the MMO in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body, which must include details of any proposed construction monitoring, including methodologies and timings, and a proposed format, content and timings for providing reports on the results. The survey proposals must be in accordance with the principles set out in the outline marine monitoring plan and must specify each survey’s objectives and explain how it will assist in either informing a useful and valid comparison with the pre-construction position and/or will enable the validation or otherwise of key predictions in the environmental statement.

(2) Subject to receipt from the undertaker of specific proposals pursuant to this condition the construction monitoring plan must include, in outline—

- (a) vessel traffic monitoring by automatic identification system for the duration of the construction period, with provision for a report to be submitted to the MMO, Trinity House, and the MCA annually during the construction period for the authorised development; and
- (b) where piled foundations are to be employed, unless otherwise agreed by the MMO in writing, details of proposed monitoring of the noise generated by the installation of the first four piled foundations of each piled foundation type to be constructed collectively under this licence and the licence granted under Schedule 12 of the Order.

(3) The results of the initial noise measurements monitored in accordance with sub-paragraph 18(2)(b) must be provided in writing to the MMO within six weeks of the installation (unless otherwise agreed) of the first four piled foundations of each piled foundation type. The assessment of this report by the MMO will determine whether any further noise monitoring is required. If, in the opinion of the MMO in consultation with the statutory nature conservation body, the assessment

shows impacts significantly in excess to those assessed in the environmental statement and there has been a failure of the mitigations set out in the marine mammal mitigation protocol, all piling activity must cease until an update to the marine mammal mitigation protocol and further monitoring requirements have been agreed.

(4) The undertaker must carry out the surveys specified within the construction monitoring plan or plans in accordance with that plan or plans, including any further noise monitoring required in writing by the MMO under condition 18(3), unless otherwise agreed in writing by the MMO in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body.

Commencement Information

I228 Sch. 11 para. 18 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Post-construction monitoring

19.—(1) The undertaker must, in discharging condition 13(1)(f), for each stage of construction submit a post-construction monitoring plan or plans for that stage in accordance with an outline marine monitoring plan for written approval by the MMO in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body including details of proposed post-construction surveys, including methodologies (including appropriate buffers, where relevant) and timings, and a proposed format, content and timings for providing reports on the results. The survey proposals must be in accordance with the principles set out in the outline marine monitoring plan and must specify each survey's objectives and explain how it will assist in either informing a useful and valid comparison with the preconstruction position and/or will enable the validation or otherwise of key predictions in the environmental statement.

(2) Subject to receipt of specific proposals the post-construction survey plan or plans must include, in outline—

- (a) details of a survey to determine any change in the location, extent and composition of any biogenic or geogenic reef feature identified in the pre-construction survey in the parts of the offshore Order limits in which construction works were carried out. The survey design must be informed by the results of the pre-construction benthic survey;
- (b) a bathymetric survey to monitor the effectiveness of archaeological exclusion zones. The data will be analysed by an accredited archaeologist as defined in the marine written scheme of archaeological investigation required under condition 13(2);
- (c) any ornithological monitoring required by the ornithological monitoring plans submitted in accordance with condition 13(1)(j); and
- (d) vessel traffic monitoring by automatic identification system for a duration of three consecutive years following the completion of construction of the authorised scheme, unless otherwise agreed in writing by the MMO, with provision for a report to be submitted annually to the MMO, Trinity House, and the MCA.

(3) The undertaker must carry out the surveys agreed under the post-construction monitoring plan or plans in accordance with that plan or plans and provide the agreed reports in the agreed format, unless otherwise agreed in writing with the MMO in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body.

(4) Within 12 weeks of completion of any cable repair or replacement works, the undertaker must undertake a post installation survey along the section of cable that has undergone repair or replacement to demonstrate the successful burial of the cable, and submit a report to the MMO in writing on its findings.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

Commencement Information

I229 Sch. 11 para. 19 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Timing of monitoring report

20. Any monitoring report compiled in accordance with the monitoring plans provided under conditions 17, 18 and 19 must be provided to the relevant body no later than four months following receipt by the undertaker of the results of monitoring to which it relates, unless otherwise agreed with the relevant body in writing.

Commencement Information

I230 Sch. 11 para. 20 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Reporting of impact pile driving

21.—(1) Only when driven or part-driven pile foundations are proposed to be used as part of the foundation installation the undertaker must provide the following information to the Marine Noise Registry—

- (a) prior to the commencement of each stage of construction of the licensed activities, information on the expected location, start and end dates of impact pile driving to satisfy the Marine Noise Registry’s Forward Look requirements;
- (b) at six month intervals following the commencement of pile driving, information on the locations and dates of impact pile driving to satisfy the Marine Noise Registry’s Close Out requirements; and
- (c) within 12 weeks of completion of impact pile driving, information on the locations and dates of impact pile driving to satisfy the Marine Noise Registry’s Close Out requirements.

(2) The undertaker must notify the MMO in writing of the successful submission of Forward Look or Close Out data pursuant to paragraph (1) above within 7 days of the submission.

(3) For the purpose of this condition, “Forward Look” and “Close Out” mean the requirements as set out in the UK Marine Noise Registry Information Document Version 1 (July 2015) as amended, updated or superseded from time to time.

Commencement Information

I231 Sch. 11 para. 21 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Maintenance reporting

22.—(1) An annual maintenance report must be submitted to the MMO in writing within one month following the first anniversary of the date of commencement of operations, and every year thereafter until the permanent cessation of operation.

(2) The report must provide a record of the licensed activities as set out in condition 4 during the preceding year, the timing of activities and methodologies used.

(3) Every fifth year, the undertaker must submit to the MMO in writing, within one month of that date, a consolidated maintenance report, which will—

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (a) include a review of licensed activities undertaken during the preceding five years with reference to the reports submitted in accordance with condition 22(1) of this licence;
- (b) reconfirm the applicability of the methodologies and frequencies of the licensable activities permitted by this licence for the remaining duration of this licence.

Commencement Information

I232 Sch. 11 para. 22 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Stages of construction

23.—(1) The licenced activities must not be commenced until a written scheme setting out the stages of construction of the authorised development seaward of MHWS has been submitted to and approved by the MMO in writing.

(2) The stages of construction referred to in sub-paragraph (1) will not permit the authorised development to be constructed in more than one overall phase.

(3) The scheme must be implemented as approved.

(4) The written scheme referred to in sub-paragraph (1) must be submitted to the MMO in writing four months prior to the planned commencement of the licenced activities.

Commencement Information

I233 Sch. 11 para. 23 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Completion of construction

24.—(1) The undertaker must submit a close out report in writing to the MMO and the relevant statutory nature conservation body within three months of the date of completion of construction. The close out report must confirm the date of completion of construction and must include the following details—

- (a) the final number of installed wind turbine generators; and
- (b) the installed wind turbine generator parameters relevant for ornithological collision risk modelling.

(2) Following completion of construction, no further construction activities can be undertaken under this licence.

Commencement Information

I234 Sch. 11 para. 24 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

25. The undertaker must submit a close out report to the MCA and the UK Hydrographic Office within three months of the date of completion of construction. The close out report must confirm the date of completion of construction and must include the following—

- (a) the final number of installed wind turbine generators;
- (b) a plan of the layout of installed wind turbine generators and offshore accommodation platform; and

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

- (c) latitude and longitude coordinates of the centre point of the location of each wind turbine generator and offshore accommodation platform, provided as Geographical Information System data referenced to WGS84 datum.

Commencement Information

I235 Sch. 11 para. 25 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I234 Sch. 11 para. 24 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I235 Sch. 11 para. 25 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Deployment of cable protection

26. Any cable protection authorised under this licence must be deployed within 15 years from the date of the grant of the Order unless otherwise agreed by the MMO in writing.

Commencement Information

I236 Sch. 11 para. 26 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Southern North Sea Special Area of Conservation Site Integrity Plan

27.—(1) No piling activities can take place until a Site Integrity Plan (“SIP”), which accords with the principles set out in the outline Southern North Sea Special Area of Conservation Site Integrity Plan, has been submitted to, and approved in writing, by the MMO in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body.

(2) The SIP submitted for approval must contain a description of the conservation objectives for the Southern North Sea Special Area of Conservation (the “SNS SAC”) as well as any relevant management measures and it must set out the key statutory nature conservation body advice on activities within the SNS SAC relating to piling as set out within the JNCC Guidance and how this has been considered in the context of the authorised scheme.

(3) The SIP must be submitted to the MMO no later than six months prior to the commencement of the piling activities.

(4) In approving the SIP, the MMO must be satisfied that the authorised scheme at the pre-construction stage, in-combination with other plans and projects, is in line with the JNCC Guidance.

(5) The approved SIP may be amended with the prior written approval of the MMO, in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body, where the MMO remains satisfied that the Project, in-combination with other plans or projects at the preconstruction stage, is in line with the JNCC guidance.

Commencement Information

I237 Sch. 11 para. 27 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

SCHEDULE 12

Article 33

DEEMED MARINE LICENCE UNDER THE 2009 ACT – TRANSMISSION ASSETS

PART 1

LICENSED MARINE ACTIVITIES

1.—(1) In this licence—

“the 2004 Act” means the Energy Act 2004(17);

“the 2008 Act” means the Planning Act 2008(18);

“the 2009 Act” means the Marine and Coastal Access Act 2009(19);

“2017 Offshore Regulations” means the Conservation of Offshore Marine Habitats and Species Regulations 2017(20);

“2017 Onshore Regulations” means the Conservation of Habitats and Species Regulations 2017(21);

“ancillary works” means those works listed in Part 1 of Schedule 1 to the Order;

“array area” means the area covered by Work No. 1 as shown on the offshore works plan;

“array area disposal site” means the site to be used for disposal of inert material of natural origin produced during construction drilling and seabed preparation for foundation works and cable sandwave clearance to be located within the array area;

“authorised deposits” means the substances and articles specified in paragraph 4 of Part 1 of this licence;

“authorised development” means the development and associated development described in Part 1 of Schedule 1 (authorised development) of the Order and any other development authorised by this Order that is development within the meaning of section 32 (meaning of “development”) of the 2008 Act;

“authorised scheme” means Work Nos. 2, 3, 4 and 5 as described in paragraph 3 of Part 1 of this licence or any stage of that work;

“box-type gravity base structure” means a structure principally of steel, concrete, or steel and concrete with a square base which rests on the seabed due to its own weight with or without added ballast or additional skirts and associated equipment including J-tubes, corrosion protection systems and access platform(s) and equipment;

“bridge link” means a steel truss structure with provision for overhead clearance for personnel, lighting fixtures and ancillary cabling, which can be used as a link for interconnection between any combination of permanent offshore electrical installations and/or offshore accommodation platform

“buoy” means any floating device used for navigational or measurement purposes, including LIDAR and wave buoys;

“cable corridor” means that area of Work No. 2 which lies outside of the array area, along with the area of Work Nos. 3, 4 and 5;

(17) 2004 c. 20.

(18) 2008 c. 29.

(19) 2009 c. 23.

(20) S.I. 2017/13.

(21) S.I. 2017/1012.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

“cable corridor disposal site” means the site, within the cable corridor, to be used for disposal of inert material of natural origin produced during construction drilling and seabed preparation for foundation works and cable sandwave clearance;

“cable protection” means physical measures for the protection of cables including but not limited to concrete mattresses, and/or rock placement (including material used for cable crossings);

“cable protection replenishment” means the restoration to a former level or condition of cable protection lost by natural seabed processes or human activity;

“commence” means the first carrying out of any licensed marine activities authorised by this marine licence, save for pre-construction surveys and monitoring approved under this licence and the activities set out in paragraph 2(e) and “commenced” and “commencement” must be construed accordingly;

“commissioning” means the process of assuring that all systems and components of the authorised development are tested to verify that they function and are operable in accordance with the design objectives, specifications and operational requirements of the undertaker;

“condition” means a condition in Part 2 of this licence;

“Defence Infrastructure Organisation Safeguarding” means Ministry of Defence Safeguarding, Defence Infrastructure Organisation – Safeguarding, St George’s House, DIO Head Office, DMS Whittington, Lichfield, Staffordshire, WS14 9PY and any successor body to its functions;

“Defra” means the Department for Environment, Food and Rural; Affairs;

“dropped object procedure form” means the MMO notification proforma with reference MLDIR1 for reporting the loss or dumping of synthetic materials and other refuse at sea or any other format advised in writing by the MMO;

“enforcement officer” means a person authorised to carry out enforcement duties under Chapter 3 of Part 4 (marine licensing) of the 2009 Act;

“environmental statement” means the document certified as the environmental statement by the Secretary of State for the purposes of the Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.);

“European site” has the meaning given in regulation 27 of the 2017 Offshore Regulations or regulation 8 of the 2017 Onshore Regulations as appropriate;

“gravity base structure” means a structure principally of steel, concrete, or steel and concrete with a base which tapers as it rises which rests on the seabed due to its own weight with or without added ballast or additional skirts and associated equipment including J-tubes, corrosion protection systems and access platform(s) and equipment;

“habitats of principal importance” means a habitat designated as being of principal importance in accordance with section 41 (biodiversity lists and action (England)) of the Natural Environment and Rural Communities Act 2006;

“HAT” means highest astronomical tide;

“HVAC booster station lighting plan” means the plan certified as the HVAC booster station lighting plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of the Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.);

“HVDC” means high voltage direct current;

“IHO S44ed5 Order 1a” means order 1a from the fifth edition of the International Hydrographic Organisation’s Standards for Hydrographics Surveys;

“interconnector cables” means a network of cables between the offshore substations;

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

“jacket foundation” means a lattice type structure constructed of steel, which may include additional equipment such as, J-tubes, corrosion protection systems and access platforms;

“JNCC” means the Joint Nature Conservation Committee;

“JNCC Guidance” means the statutory nature conservation body ‘Guidance for assessing the significance of noise disturbance against Conservation Objectives of harbour porpoise SACs’ Joint Nature Conservation Committee Report No.654, May 2020 published in June 2020 as amended, updated or superseded from time to time;

“Kingfisher Bulletin” means the bulletin published by the Humber Seafood Institute or such other alternative publication approved in writing by the MMO for the purposes of this licence;

“Kingfisher Information Service” means the information service from non-departmental government body Seafish;

“large offshore HVDC converter substation” means the larger version of the offshore converter substations assessed in the environment statement;

“large offshore transformer substation” means the larger version of the offshore transformer substations assessed in the environment statement;

“LAT” means lowest astronomical tide;

“layout principles” means the document certified as the layout principles by the Secretary of State for the purposes of the Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.);

“licensed activities” means the activities specified in Part 1 of this licence;

“maintain” includes inspect, upkeep, repair, adjust, and alter and further includes remove, reconstruct and replace (including replenishment of cable protection) but does not include the removal, reconstruction or replacement of foundations associated with the authorised scheme, to the extent assessed in the environmental statement; and “maintenance” must be construed accordingly;

“Marine Management Organisation” or “MMO” means the Marine Management Organisation, Lancaster House, Hampshire Court, Newcastle upon Tyne, NE4 7YH who is the body created under the 2009 Act and who is responsible for the monitoring and enforcement of this licence;

“marine noise registry” means the database developed and maintained by JNCC on behalf of Defra to record the spatial and temporal distribution of impulsive noise generating activities in UK seas;

“MCA” means the Maritime and Coastguard Agency, an executive agency for the Department for Transport;

“mean high water springs” or “MHWS” means the highest level which spring tides reach on average over a period of time;

“mean low water springs” or “MLWS” means the lowest level which spring tides reach on average over a period of time;

“monopile foundation” means a steel pile, typically cylindrical, driven and/or drilled into the seabed and associated equipment including J-tubes, corrosion protection systems and access platforms and equipment;

“mono suction bucket foundation” means a steel cylindrical structure which partially or fully penetrates the seabed and remains in place using its own weight and hydrostatic pressure differential, and may include additional equipment such as J-tubes;

“offshore accommodation platform” means a structure above LAT and attached to the seabed by means of a foundation, with one or more decks and a helicopter platform (including bird deterrents), containing housing accommodation, storage, workshop, auxiliary equipment, and facilities for operating, maintaining and controlling the wind turbine generators and offshore electrical installations;

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the [legislation.gov.uk](https://www.legislation.gov.uk) editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

“offshore electrical installations” means the small offshore transformer substations, the large offshore transformer substations, the offshore HVAC booster stations, the small offshore HVDC converter substations and the large offshore HVDC converter substations forming part of the authorised development;

“offshore export cable” means a network of cables for as described in Work No. 2(e) and Work No. 3(d);

“offshore HVAC booster station” means a structure above LAT and attached to the seabed by means of a foundation, with one or more decks and a helicopter platform (including bird deterrents), containing—

- (a) electrical equipment required to provide reactive power compensation; and
- (b) housing accommodation, storage, workshop, auxiliary equipment, and facilities for operating, maintaining and controlling the substation;

“the offshore Order limits and grid coordinates plan” means the plan certified as the offshore Order limits and grid coordinates plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of the Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.);

“Offshore Renewables Protocol for Reporting Archaeological Discoveries” means the Offshore Renewables Protocol for Reporting Archaeological Discoveries, the Crown Estate (2014), *Protocol for Archaeological Discoveries: Offshore Renewables Projects*, Salisbury, Wessex Archaeology as amended, updated or superseded from time to time;

“offshore transformer substation” means a structure above LAT and attached to the seabed by means of a foundation, with one or more decks and a helicopter platform (including bird deterrents), containing—

- (a) electrical equipment required to switch, transform, convert electricity generated at the wind turbine generators to a higher voltage and provide reactive power compensation; and
- (b) housing accommodation, storage, workshop auxiliary equipment, radar and facilities for operating, maintaining and controlling the substation or wind turbine generators;

“offshore works plan” means the plan certified as the offshore works plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of the Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.);

“operation” means the undertaking of licensed activities which are not part of the construction, commissioning or decommissioning of the authorised development;

“Order” means the Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023;

“the Order limits” means the limits shown on the offshore Order limits and grid coordinates plans and the onshore Order limits plan within which the authorised scheme may be carried out, whose grid coordinates seaward of MHWS are set out in paragraph 5 of Part 1 of this Schedule;

“outline cable specification and installation plan” means the document certified as the outline cable specification and installation plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.);

“outline marine mammal mitigation protocol” means the document certified as the outline marine mammal mitigation protocol by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.);

“outline marine monitoring plan” means the document certified as the outline marine monitoring plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.);

“outline marine written scheme of investigation” means the document certified as the outline marine written scheme of investigation by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.);

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

“outline offshore operations and maintenance plan” means the document certified as the outline operations and maintenance plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.);

“outline southern north sea special area of conservation site integrity plan” means the document certified as the outline southern north sea special area of conservation site integrity plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order;

“pin piles” means steel cylindrical piles driven and/or drilled into the seabed to secure jacket foundations;

“pontoon gravity base type 1 structure” means a structure principally of steel, concrete, or steel and concrete with a base made up of up to two rectangular pontoons which rests on the seabed due to its own weight with or without added ballast or additional skirts and associated equipment including J-tubes, corrosion protection systems and access platform(s) and equipment;

“pontoon gravity base type 2 structure” means a structure principally of steel, concrete, or steel and concrete with a base made up of a pontoon arranged in a rectangle around an open centre which rests on the seabed due to its own weight with or without added ballast or additional skirts and associated equipment including J-tubes, corrosion protection systems and access platform(s) and equipment;

“pro-rata annex” means the document certified as the pro-rata annex by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.);

“small offshore HVDC converter substation” means the smaller version of the offshore transformer substations assessed in the environment statement;

“small offshore transformer substation” means the smaller version of the offshore transformer substations assessed in the environment statement;

“statutory historic body” means Historic England, the relevant local authority or its successor in function;

“statutory nature conservation body” means the appropriate nature conservation body as defined in Regulation 5 of the Onshore Regulations 2017 or its equivalent in the Offshore Regulations;

“suction bucket” means a steel cylindrical structure attached to the legs of a jacket foundation which partially or fully penetrates the seabed and remains in place using its own weight and hydrostatic pressure differential;

“transition piece” means the metal structure attached to the top of the foundation where the base of the wind turbine generator is connected and may include additional equipment such as J-tubes, corrosion protection systems, boat access systems, access platforms, craneage, radar, electrical transmission equipment and associated equipment;

“Trinity House” means the Corporation of Trinity House of Deptford Strond;

“UK Hydrographic Office” means the UK Hydrographic Office of Admiralty Way, Taunton, Somerset, TA1 2DN;

“undertaker” means Orsted Hornsea Project Four Limited (company number 08584182);

“vessel” means every description of vessel, however propelled or moved, and includes a non-displacement craft, a personal watercraft, a seaplane on the surface of the water, a hydrofoil vessel, a hovercraft or any other amphibious vehicle and any other thing constructed or adapted for movement through, in, on or over water and which is at the time in, on or over water;

“wind turbine generator” means a structure comprising a tower, rotor with three blades connected at the hub, nacelle and ancillary electrical and other equipment which may include J-tube(s), transition piece, access and rest platforms, access ladders, boat access systems,

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

corrosion protection systems, fenders and maintenance equipment, helicopter landing facilities and other associated equipment, fixed to a foundation or transition piece; and

“working day” means a day which is not a weekend, bank or public holiday in England; and

“UK Standard Marking Schedule for Offshore Installations” means the Standard Marking Schedule for Offshore Installations published by the Department of Energy & Climate Change with reference DECC 04/11.

(2) A reference to any statute, order, regulation or similar instrument is construed as a reference to a statute, order, regulation or instrument as amended by any subsequent statute, order, regulation or instrument or as contained in any subsequent re-enactment.

(3) Unless otherwise indicated—

(a) all times are taken to be Greenwich Mean Time; and

(b) all co-ordinates are taken to be latitude and longitude degrees and minutes to two decimal places.

(4) Except where otherwise notified in writing by the relevant organisation, the primary point of contact with the organisations listed below and the address for returns and correspondence are—

(a) Civil Aviation Authority

Aviation House
Beehive Ringroad
Crawley
West Sussex
RH6 0YR

(b) Historic England

37 Tanner Road
York
YO1 6WP

(c) Marine Management Organisation

Marine Licensing Team
Lancaster House Hampshire Court
Newcastle Business Park
Newcastle upon Tyne
NE4 7YH
Tel: 0300 123 1032;

(d) Marine Management Organisation (Local Office)

Room 13, Ground Floor
Crosskill House
Mill Lane
Beverley
HU17 9JB
Tel: 0208 026 0519;

(e) Maritime and Coastguard Agency

Navigation Safety Branch

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Bay 2/20, Spring Place
105 Commercial Road
Southampton
SO15 1EG
Tel: 020 3817 2433;

- (f) Ministry of Defence (as represented by Defence Infrastructure Organisation – Safeguarding)

St George’s House
DIO Head Office
DMS Whittington
Lichfield
Staffordshire
WS14 9PY;

- (g) Natural England

4th Floor
Foss House
1-2 Peasholme Green
York
YO1 7PX
Tel: 0300 060 4911;

- (h) Trinity House

Tower Hill
London
EC3N 4DH
Tel: 020 7481 6900;

- (i) The United Kingdom Hydrographic Office

Admiralty Way
Taunton
Somerset
TA1 2DN
Tel: 01823 337 900.

(5) Unless otherwise advised in writing by the MMO, the address for electronic communication with the MMO for the purposes of this licence is marine.consent@marinemanagement.org.uk, or where contact to the Local Office of the MMO is required, beverley@marinemanagement.org.uk.

(6) Unless otherwise advised in writing by the MMO, the Marine Case Management System (“MCMS”) must be used for all licence returns or applications to vary this licence. The MCMS address is: <https://marinelicensing.marinemanagement.org.uk/>.

(7) Any reference in this licence or the documents certified by the Secretary of State for the purposes of the Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.) to a dimension measured from LAT may be converted to a measurement from HAT by subtracting 4.71m from the measurement from LAT.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Commencement Information

I238 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Details of licensed marine activities

2. Subject to the licence conditions at Part 2, this licence authorises the undertaker (and any agent or contractor acting on their behalf) to carry out the following licensable marine activities under section 66(1) (licensable marine activities) of the 2009 Act—

- (a) the deposit at sea within the Order limits seaward of MHWS of the substances and articles specified in paragraph 4 below and within—
 - (i) the array area disposal site, when combined with the disposal authorised by the deemed marine licence granted under Schedule 11 of the Order, of up to 7,211,601 cubic metres (being a maximum, not an approximate upper figure) of inert material of natural origin produced during construction drilling or seabed preparation for foundation works and cable installation preparation and excavation of horizontal directional drilling pits works within the parts of Work No. 2 that lie within the array area; and
 - (ii) the cable corridor disposal site of up to 4,105,735 cubic metres (being a maximum, not an approximate upper figure) of inert material of natural origin produced during construction drilling or seabed preparation for foundation works and cable installation preparation and excavation of horizontal directional drilling pits works within Work Nos. 2 (which lie within the cable corridor), 3, 4 and 5;
- (b) the construction of works in or over the sea or on or under the sea bed;
- (c) dredging for the purposes of seabed preparation for foundation works and/or electrical circuit works;
- (d) boulder clearance works by displacement ploughing or subsea grab technique or any other equivalent method;
- (e) the removal of sediment samples for the purposes of informing environmental monitoring under this licence during pre-construction, construction and operation;
- (f) removal of static fishing equipment; and
- (g) site preparation works.

Commencement Information

I239 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

3. Such activities are authorised in relation to the construction, maintenance and operation of—

Work No. 2—

- (a) (a) up to six small offshore transformer substations each fixed to the seabed by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, gravity base structures or jacket foundations, and which may be connected to each other or one of the offshore accommodation platforms within Work No. 1(b) by a bridge link;
- (b) (b) up to three large offshore transformer substations each fixed to the seabed by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, box-type gravity base structures, or jacket foundations, pontoon gravity base type 1 structures, or pontoon gravity

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

base type 2 structures, and which may be connected to each other or one of the offshore accommodation platforms within Work No. 1(b) by a bridge link;

- (c) (c) in the event that the mode of transmission is HVDC, either up to three either large HVDC converter substations or up to six small HVDC converter substations fixed to the seabed within the area shown on the offshore works plan by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, jacket foundations, box-type gravity base structures, gravity base structures, pontoon gravity base type 1 structures, or pontoon gravity base type 2 structures;
- (d) (d) a network of interconnector cables;
- (e) (e) up to six cable circuits between Work No. 2 and Work No. 3, and between Work No. 3 and Work No. 5 consisting of offshore export cables along routes within the Order limits seaward of MLWS including one or more cable crossings; and
- (f) (f) up to eight temporary horizontal directional drilling exit pits and associated cofferdams.

Work No. 3—

- (a) (a) in the event that the mode of transmission is HVAC, up to three offshore HVAC booster stations fixed to the seabed within the area shown on the offshore works plan by one of monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, jacket foundations, gravity base structures, pontoon gravity base type 1 structures or pontoon gravity base type 2 structures; and
- (b) (b) in the event that the mode of transmission is HVAC, up to six cable circuits between Work No. 2 and Work No. 3, and between Work No. 3 and Work No. 5 consisting of offshore export cables along routes within the Order limits seaward of MHWS including one or more cable crossings.

Work No. 4— a temporary work area associated with Work No. 2 and Work No. 3 for vessels to carry out anchoring and positioning alongside Work No. 2 or Work No. 3.

Work No. 5— works consisting of—

- (a) (a) up to six cable circuits and associated electrical circuit ducts between Work No. 3 to Work No. 6; and
- (b) (b) up to eight horizontal directional drilling exit pits, unless Work No. 2(f) is constructed.

Work No. 9— temporary works as follows—

- (a) temporary vehicular access tracks as shown on the offshore works plans;
- (b) temporary construction ramp as shown on the offshore works plans.

In connection with such Works Nos. 2, 3, 4 and 5 and to the extent that they do not otherwise form part of any such work, further associated development within the meaning of section 115(2) (development for which consent may be granted) of the 2008 Act comprising such other works as may be necessary or expedient for the purposes of or in connection with the relevant part of the authorised scheme and which fall within the scope of the work assessed by the environmental statement and the provisions of this license, including—

- (a) scour protection around the foundations of the offshore electrical installations;
- (b) cable protection measures such as the placement of rock and/or concrete mattresses;
- (c) the removal of material from the seabed within the Order limits the disposal within—
 - (i) the array area disposal site, in combination with the disposal authorised by the deemed marine licence granted under Schedule 11 of the Order, of up to 7,211,601

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

cubic metres of inert material of natural origin produced during construction drilling or seabed preparation for foundation works and cable installation preparation works (such as sandwave clearance and boulder clearance) and excavation of horizontal directional drilling pits works within the parts of Work No. 2 that lie within the array area; and

- (ii) the cable corridor disposal site up to 4,105,735 cubic metres of inert material of natural origin within Order limits produced during construction drilling and seabed preparation for foundation works and cable sandwave clearance works required or the construction of Work Nos. 2 (which lie within the cable corridor), 3, 4 and 5; and
- (d) temporary landing places, moorings or other means of accommodating vessels in the construction and/or maintenance of the authorised development.

Commencement Information

I240 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

- 4.** The substances or articles authorised for deposit at sea are—
- (a) iron and steel, copper and aluminium;
 - (b) stone and rock;
 - (c) concrete;
 - (d) sand and gravel;
 - (e) plastic and synthetic;
 - (f) material extracted from within the offshore Order limits during construction drilling and seabed preparation for foundation works cable installation preparation works and excavation of horizontal directional drilling pits; and
 - (g) marine coatings, other chemicals and timber.

Commencement Information

I241 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

- 5.** The grid coordinates for that part of the authorised development comprising Work Nos. 2, 3, 4, 5, 9a and 9b are specified below and more particularly on the offshore Order limits and grid coordinates plan—

<i>Point ID</i>	<i>Latitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Longitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Point ID</i>	<i>Latitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Longitude (DMS)</i>
1	54° 2' 7.166" N	0° 12' 58.381" W	68	53° 59' 17.868" N	1° 17' 11.556" E
2	54° 2' 7.022" N	0° 12' 48.680" W	69	53° 58' 55.615" N	1° 16' 14.402" E
3	54° 2' 28.905" N	0° 12' 23.610" W	70	53° 58' 54.680" N	1° 16' 10.907" E
4	54° 3' 4.330" N	0° 9' 20.564" W	71	53° 58' 54.305" N	1° 16' 7.041" E
5	54° 3' 2.961" N	0° 8' 57.136" W	72	53° 58' 48.150" N	1° 9' 3.489" E
6	54° 3' 46.646" N	0° 6' 22.355" W	73	53° 58' 49.099" N	1° 8' 56.253" E
7	54° 3' 55.011" N	0° 6' 0.668" W	74	53° 59' 33.340" N	1° 5' 22.618" E
8	54° 4' 5.592" N	0° 5' 7.239" W	75	53° 59' 16.728" N	1° 0' 29.597" E

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>Point ID</i>	<i>Latitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Longitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Point ID</i>	<i>Latitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Longitude (DMS)</i>
9	54° 4' 7.120" N	0° 4' 56.079" W	76	53° 59' 10.802" N	0° 59' 53.488" E
10	54° 4' 7.947" N	0° 4' 12.149" W	77	53° 59' 0.241" N	0° 59' 7.651" E
11	54° 4' 7.646" N	0° 4' 2.450" W	78	53° 58' 58.446" N	0° 58' 57.385" E
12	54° 3' 39.131" N	0° 1' 17.603" E	79	53° 58' 53.673" N	0° 57' 53.130" E
13	54° 3' 36.602" N	0° 1' 19.983" E	80	53° 58' 53.613" N	0° 57' 45.865" E
14	54° 3' 36.653" N	0° 1' 27.388" E	81	53° 58' 54.420" N	0° 57' 26.213" E
15	54° 3' 37.742" N	0° 1' 33.117" E	82	53° 58' 58.248" N	0° 56' 45.174" E
16	54° 3' 31.432" N	0° 2' 43.501" E	83	53° 59' 56.956" N	0° 50' 1.171" E
17	54° 3' 21.791" N	0° 4' 54.431" E	84	54° 0' 12.504" N	0° 48' 1.381" E
18	54° 3' 20.107" N	0° 5' 29.470" E	85	54° 0' 12.515" N	0° 47' 27.367" E
19	54° 3' 20.504" N	0° 5' 36.188" E	86	54° 0' 13.296" N	0° 46' 40.673" E
20	54° 3' 29.852" N	0° 6' 6.995" E	87	54° 0' 12.634" N	0° 46' 30.459" E
21	54° 4' 17.513" N	0° 8' 11.780" E	88	54° 0' 11.415" N	0° 46' 24.233" E
22	54° 4' 19.804" N	0° 8' 20.650" E	89	53° 59' 39.945" N	0° 44' 55.026" E
23	54° 4' 29.084" N	0° 9' 5.618" E	90	53° 59' 33.773" N	0° 44' 35.130" E
24	54° 4' 30.902" N	0° 9' 18.035" E	91	53° 59' 28.402" N	0° 44' 15.020" E
25	54° 4' 31.360" N	0° 9' 29.006" E	92	53° 59' 26.858" N	0° 44' 5.508" E
26	54° 4' 30.770" N	0° 11' 14.823" E	93	53° 59' 23.738" N	0° 43' 35.842" E
27	54° 4' 41.436" N	0° 13' 46.313" E	94	53° 59' 23.191" N	0° 42' 42.267" E
28	54° 4' 51.664" N	0° 18' 10.115" E	95	53° 59' 23.584" N	0° 42' 32.090" E
29	54° 4' 49.674" N	0° 22' 20.794" E	96	53° 59' 29.653" N	0° 41' 39.599" E
30	54° 4' 34.602" N	0° 25' 8.241" E	97	53° 59' 31.433" N	0° 41' 30.497" E
31	54° 3' 47.343" N	0° 28' 41.594" E	98	53° 59' 34.340" N	0° 41' 20.783" E
32	54° 3' 29.522" N	0° 29' 45.309" E	99	54° 1' 11.539" N	0° 37' 38.060" E
33	54° 3' 12.983" N	0° 30' 41.496" E	100	54° 1' 53.954" N	0° 30' 4.210" E
34	54° 3' 11.866" N	0° 30' 46.755" E	101	54° 1' 55.082" N	0° 29' 58.960" E
35	54° 2' 29.831" N	0° 38' 16.384" E	102	54° 2' 16.836" N	0° 28' 45.068" E
36	54° 2' 28.252" N	0° 38' 27.328" E	103	54° 2' 34.272" N	0° 27' 42.729" E
37	54° 2' 25.710" N	0° 38' 37.464" E	104	54° 3' 14.191" N	0° 24' 52.548" E
38	54° 2' 22.467" N	0° 38' 46.275" E	105	54° 3' 28.906" N	0° 22' 9.330" E
39	54° 0' 46.742" N	0° 42' 25.062" E	106	54° 3' 30.827" N	0° 18' 25.085" E
40	54° 0' 44.114" N	0° 42' 47.823" E	107	54° 3' 25.965" N	0° 15' 11.395" E
41	54° 0' 44.168" N	0° 42' 53.983" E	108	54° 3' 10.152" N	0° 11' 26.334" E

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>Point ID</i>	<i>Latitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Longitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Point ID</i>	<i>Latitude (DMS)</i>	<i>Longitude (DMS)</i>
42	54° 0' 37.964" N	0° 43' 8.166" E	109	54° 3' 9.658" N	0° 11' 1.640" E
43	54° 0' 33.962" N	0° 43' 31.109" E	110	54° 3' 10.393" N	0° 9' 39.559" E
44	54° 0' 51.704" N	0° 44' 6.496" E	111	54° 3' 7.676" N	0° 9' 26.386" E
45	54° 0' 57.175" N	0° 44' 19.901" E	112	54° 3' 13.846" N	0° 8' 47.985" E
46	54° 1' 20.169" N	0° 45' 45.285" E	113	54° 1' 59.146" N	0° 5' 34.054" E
47	54° 1' 22.890" N	0° 46' 0.288" E	114	54° 1' 59.193" N	0° 5' 24.927" E
48	54° 1' 33.372" N	0° 47' 34.265" E	115	54° 2' 1.399" N	0° 4' 39.525" E
49	54° 1' 33.357" N	0° 48' 6.711" E	116	54° 2' 14.627" N	0° 1' 34.678" E
50	54° 1' 32.702" N	0° 48' 19.691" E	117	54° 2' 13.616" N	0° 1' 29.370" E
51	54° 1' 26.938" N	0° 49' 8.341" E	118	54° 2' 9.931" N	0° 1' 16.745" W
52	54° 1' 15.588" N	0° 50' 33.236" E	119	54° 1' 43.569" N	0° 0' 7.896" W
53	54° 0' 17.357" N	0° 57' 13.969" E	120	54° 1' 31.663" N	0° 0' 25.766" W
54	54° 0' 15.266" N	0° 57' 36.824" E	121	54° 1' 7.679" N	0° 1' 51.463" W
55	54° 0' 14.766" N	0° 57' 48.644" E	122	54° 1' 0.011" N	0° 2' 21.082" W
56	54° 0' 17.493" N	0° 58' 26.081" E	123	54° 1' 0.055" N	0° 4' 18.699" W
57	54° 0' 27.621" N	0° 59' 10.323" E	124	54° 1' 25.632" N	0° 12' 25.517" W
58	54° 0' 36.596" N	1° 0' 6.568" E	125	54° 1' 41.883" N	0° 12' 50.086" W
59	54° 0' 53.351" N	1° 4' 59.324" E	126	54° 1' 39.112" N	0° 12' 50.078" W
60	54° 2' 51.236" N	1° 8' 18.052" E	127	54° 1' 39.246" N	0° 12' 59.069" W
61	54° 7' 24.985" N	0° 59' 54.702" E	128	54° 1' 39.257" N	0° 12' 59.850" W
62	54° 9' 13.497" N	1° 0' 43.850" E	129	54° 1' 39.742" N	0° 12' 59.821" W
63	54° 10' 49.480" N	0° 58' 21.782" E	130	54° 1' 39.731" N	0° 12' 59.103" W
64	54° 12' 37.143" N	0° 58' 31.095" E	131	54° 1' 43.574" N	0° 12' 59.118" W
65	54° 12' 17.413" N	1° 12' 18.263" E	132	54° 1' 43.811" N	0° 12' 59.860" W
66	54° 4' 13.012" N	1° 30' 5.270" E	133	54° 2' 7.201" N	0° 13' 0.387" W
67	53° 59' 15.598" N	1° 17' 20.651" E			

Commencement Information

I242 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I239 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I240 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

I241 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I242 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

General provisions

6. This licence remains in force until the authorised scheme has been decommissioned in accordance with a programme approved by the Secretary of State under section 106 (approval of decommissioning programmes) of the 2004 Act, including any modification to the programme under section 108 (reviews and revisions of decommissioning programmes), and the completion of such programme has been confirmed by the Secretary of State in writing.

Commencement Information

I243 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

7. The provisions of section 72 (variation, suspension, revocation and transfer) of the 2009 Act apply to this licence except that the provisions of section 72(7) and (8) relating to the transfer of the licence only apply to a transfer not falling within article 5 (benefit of the Order).

Commencement Information

I244 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

8. With respect to any condition which requires the licensed activities be carried out in accordance with the plans, protocols or statements approved under this Schedule, the approved details, plan or scheme are taken to include any amendments that may subsequently be approved in writing by the MMO.

Commencement Information

I245 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

9. Any amendments to or variations from the approved details, plan or scheme must be in accordance with the principles and assessments set out in the environmental statement. Such agreement may only be given in relation to immaterial changes where it has been demonstrated to the satisfaction of the MMO that it is unlikely to give rise to any materially new or materially greater environmental effects from those assessed in the environmental statement.

Commencement Information

I246 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I243 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I244 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I245 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I246 Sch. 12 Pt. 1 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

PART 2

CONDITIONS

Design parameters

1.—(1) The total number of offshore electrical installations must not exceed nine, and consisting of a combination of no more than—

- (a) six small offshore transformer substations;
- (b) three large offshore transformer substations;
- (c) three offshore HVAC booster stations;
- (d) six small offshore HVDC converter substations; and
- (e) three large offshore HVDC converter substations.

(2) The dimensions of any small offshore transformer substations (including auxiliary structures, but excluding masts, radar and antennae) forming part of the authorised scheme must not exceed—

- (a) 100 metres in height when measured from LAT;
- (b) 90 metres in length; and
- (c) 90 metres in width.

(3) The dimensions of any large offshore transformer substations (including auxiliary structures, such as a helipad, crane, lightning protection, but excluding masts, radar and antennae) forming part of the authorised scheme must not exceed—

- (a) 100 metres in height when measured from LAT;
- (b) 180 metres in length; and
- (c) 90 metres in width.

(4) The dimensions of any offshore HVAC booster station (including auxiliary structures, such as a helipad, crane, lightning protection, but excluding masts, radar and antennae) forming part of the authorised scheme must not exceed—

- (a) 100 metres in height when measured from LAT;
- (b) 90 metres in length; and
- (c) 90 metres in width.

(5) The dimensions of any small offshore HVDC converter substations (including auxiliary structures, such as a helipad, crane, lightning protection, but excluding masts, radar and antennae) forming part of the authorised scheme must not exceed—

- (a) 90 metres in height when measured from LAT;
- (b) 100 metres in length; and
- (c) 100 metres in width.

(6) The dimensions of any large offshore HVDC converter substations (including auxiliary structures, such as a helipad, crane, lightning protection, but excluding masts, radar and antennae) forming part of the authorised scheme must not exceed—

- (a) 100 metres in height when measured from LAT;
- (b) 180 metres in length; and
- (c) 90 metres in width.

(7) Offshore electrical installation foundation structures forming part of the authorised scheme must be one of the following foundation options—

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (a) for small offshore transformer substations and offshore HVAC booster stations either monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, gravity base structures, jacket foundations or box-type gravity base structures; and
 - (b) for large offshore transformer substations and offshore HVDC converter stations either monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, jacket foundations, box-type gravity base structures, gravity base structures, pontoon gravity base type 1 structures, or pontoon gravity base type 2 structures.
- (8) No offshore electrical installation—
- (a) jacket foundation employing pin piles forming part of the authorised scheme may—
 - (i) have a pin pile diameter of greater than four metres; and
 - (ii) employ more than 16 pin piles per jacket foundation; and
 - (b) monopile foundation forming part of the authorised scheme may have a diameter greater than 15 metres.
- (9) The total seabed footprint area for offshore electrical installation foundations must not exceed—
- (a) 101,250 square metres excluding scour protection; and
 - (b) 371,250 square metres including scour protection.
- (10) The area of scour protection material for offshore electrical installation foundations must not exceed 270,000 square metres.
- (11) The total number of cable crossings when combined with the deemed marine licence granted under Schedule 11 of the Order must not exceed 86, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and the MMO.
- (12) The total number of gravity base structures must not exceed ten for offshore electrical installations, or nine where the offshore accommodation platform authorised by the deemed marine licence granted under Schedule 11 of the Order utilises a gravity base structure.
- (13) The offshore electrical installations comprised in the authorised scheme must be constructed in accordance with the parameters set out in the pro-rata annex.
- (14) A bridge link forming part of the authorised scheme must be installed at a minimum height of 20 metres when measured from LAT.

Commencement Information

I247 Sch. 12 Pt. 2 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

2. The total length of the cables and the volume of their cable protection (including cable crossings) must not exceed the following—

<i>Work</i>	<i>Length</i>	<i>Cable protection</i>
Work Nos. 2 and 3 and 5	744 kilometres	1,068,500 cubic metres

Commencement Information

I248 Sch. 12 Pt. 2 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

3.—(1) The total length of the cables in Work No. 2(d) and (e) and the volume of their cable protection when combined with the cable authorised under Work No. 1(c) of the deemed marine licence granted under Schedule 11 of the Order must not exceed the following—

<i>Length</i>	<i>Cable protection</i>
1,344 kilometres	1,449,000 cubic metres

(2) No more than 5% of the length of cables within Work No. 2(e) and Work No. 3(b) falling within the Smithic Bank, being the area bounded by the following coordinates, shall be subject to cable protection, unless otherwise agreed in writing with the MMO—

<i>Coordinate ID</i>	<i>Easting (ETRS89 UTM31N)</i>	<i>Northing (ETRS89 UTM31N)</i>	<i>Longitude (WGS84)</i>	<i>Latitude (WGS84)</i>
1	298274.67	5990918.71	-0.07990	54.02704
2	298127.19	5990333.27	-0.08175	54.02172
3	294845.62	5990773.47	-0.13207	54.02438
4	294845.60	5990773.48	-0.13207	54.02438
5	293307.25	5990979.83	-0.15565	54.02562
6	293307.23	5990979.84	-0.15565	54.02562
7	293234.22	5990989.63	-0.15677	54.02568
8	293248.01	5991617.59	-0.15699	54.03132
9	293357.03	5992381.64	-0.15585	54.03822
10	293485.99	5993033.45	-0.15432	54.04412
11	293595.22	5993351.56	-0.15288	54.04702
12	295812.89	5993972.30	-0.11947	54.05347
13	295814.17	5993972.66	-0.11945	54.05348
14	295815.45	5993973.03	-0.11943	54.05348
15	296409.98	5994139.44	-0.11048	54.05521
16	296416.88	5994141.37	-0.11037	54.05523
17	297196.58	5994359.61	-0.09863	54.05749
18	297201.62	5994361.02	-0.09855	54.05751
19	297686.58	5994496.76	-0.09124	54.05892
20	297703.95	5994501.62	-0.09098	54.05897
21	297879.77	5994550.84	-0.08833	54.05948
22	297897.33	5994556.10	-0.08807	54.05953
23	297914.68	5994562.01	-0.08781	54.05959
24	297931.81	5994568.54	-0.08755	54.05966
25	297948.69	5994575.70	-0.08730	54.05973

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Coordinate ID	Easting (ETRS89 UTM31N)	Northing (ETRS89 UTM31N)	Longitude (WGS84)	Latitude (WGS84)
26	298025.95	5994610.17	-0.08614	54.06007
27	298102.19	5994644.18	-0.08500	54.06040
28	298382.32	5994769.14	-0.08081	54.06163
29	298391.64	5993962.56	-0.08013	54.05440
30	298294.20	5992800.25	-0.08085	54.04393
31	298298.27	5991819.11	-0.08013	54.03513
32	298274.67	5990918.71	-0.07990	54.02704

(3) No cable protection may be employed within 350 metres seaward of MLWS tidal datum, measured as a straight line.

(4) The cables and cable circuits comprised in the authorised development must not exceed the parameters set out in the pro-rata annex.

Commencement Information

I249 Sch. 12 Pt. 2 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I247 Sch. 12 Pt. 2 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I248 Sch. 12 Pt. 2 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I249 Sch. 12 Pt. 2 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Maintenance of the authorised development

4.—(1) The undertaker may at any time maintain the authorised development, except to the extent that this licence or an agreement made under this licence provides otherwise.

(2) Maintenance works include but are not limited to—

- (a) offshore electrical installation component replacement;
- (b) offshore electrical installation painting and applying other coatings;
- (c) bird waste and marine growth removal;
- (d) cable remedial burial;
- (e) cable repairs and replacement;
- (f) cable protection replenishment for a maximum of ten years post construction;
- (g) access ladder and boat landing replacement;
- (h) replacement of offshore electrical installation anodes; and
- (i) J-tube repair/replacement.

(3) In undertaking activities under condition 4(2)(f), the undertaker must not reduce water depth by more than 5% unless agreed with the MMO in writing.

(4) An operation and maintenance plan substantially in accordance with the outline offshore operations and maintenance plan shall be submitted to the MMO for approval in consultation with

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

the relevant SNCB at least six months prior to the commencement of the operation of the licensed activities. All operation and maintenance activities shall be carried out in accordance with the approved plan.

Commencement Information

I250 Sch. 12 Pt. 2 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Vessels under the undertaker's control

5.—(1) The undertaker must issue to operators of vessels under its control operating within the Order limits a code of conduct to prevent collision risk or injury to marine mammals.

(2) The undertaker must ensure appropriate co-ordination of vessels within its control operating within the Order limits so as to reduce collision risk to other vessels including advisory safe passing distances for vessels.

Commencement Information

I251 Sch. 12 Pt. 2 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Extension of time periods

6. Any time period given in this licence given to either the undertaker or the MMO may be extended with the agreement of the other party in writing such agreement not to be unreasonably withheld or delayed.

Commencement Information

I252 Sch. 12 Pt. 2 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Notifications and inspections

7.—(1) The undertaker must ensure that—

- (a) a copy of this licence (issued as part of the grant of the Order) and any subsequent amendments or revisions to it is provided to—
 - (i) all agents and contractors notified to the MMO in accordance with condition [16](#); and
 - (ii) the masters and offshore operations managers responsible for the vessels notified to the MMO in accordance with condition [16](#).
- (b) within 28 days of receipt of a copy of this licence those persons referred to in subparagraph (a) above must provide a completed confirmation form to the MMO confirming receipt of this licence.

(2) Only those persons and vessels notified to the MMO in accordance with condition [16](#) are permitted to carry out the licensed activities.

(3) Copies of this licence must also be available for inspection at the following locations—

- (a) the undertaker's registered address;
- (b) any site office located at or adjacent to the construction site and used by the undertaker or its agents and contractors responsible for the loading, transportation or deposit of the authorised deposits; and

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (c) on board each vessel and at the office of any offshore operations manager with responsibility for vessels from which authorised deposits or removals are to be made.
- (4) The documents referred to in sub-paragraph (1)(a) must be available for inspection by an authorised enforcement officer at the locations set out in sub-paragraph (3)(b) above.
- (5) The undertaker must ensure that a copy of this licence and any subsequent revisions or amendments has been read and understood by the masters of any vessel being used to carry on any licensed activity set out in condition 16(3), and that a copy of this licence is held on board any such vessel.
- (6) The undertaker must provide access, and if necessary appropriate transportation, to the offshore construction site or any other associated works or vessels to facilitate any inspection that the MMO considers necessary to inspect the works during construction and operation of the authorised scheme.
- (7) The undertaker must inform the MMO Local Office in writing at least five days prior to the commencement of the licensed activities or any stage of them and within five days of the completion of the licensed activity.
- (8) The undertaker must inform the Kingfisher Information Service of details regarding the vessel routes, timings and locations relating to the construction of the authorised scheme or relevant stage—
- (a) at least fourteen days prior to the commencement of offshore activities, for inclusion in the Kingfisher Bulletin and offshore hazard awareness data; and
 - (b) as soon as reasonably practicable, and in any event no later than 24 hours after completion of construction of all offshore activities,
- confirmation of notification must be provided to the MMO in writing within five days.
- (9) The undertaker must ensure that a local notification to mariners is issued at least 14 days prior to the commencement of the authorised scheme or any relevant stage advising of the start date of Work No. 1 and the expected vessel routes from the construction ports to the relevant location. Copies of all notices must be provided to the MMO, MCA and UK Hydrographic Office within five days of issue.
- (10) The undertaker must ensure that local notifications to mariners are updated and reissued at weekly intervals during construction activities and at least five days before any planned operations and maintenance works and the notices must be supplemented with VHF radio broadcasts agreed with the MCA in accordance with the construction and monitoring programme approved under deemed marine licence condition 13(1)(b) and monitoring plan approved under condition 13(1)(f). Copies of all local notifications must be provided to the MMO and UK Hydrographic Office within five days of issue, save for in the case of a notice relating to operations and maintenance, which must be provided within 24 hours of issue.
- (11) The undertaker must notify the UK Hydrographic Office both of the commencement (within fourteen days), progress and completion of construction (within fourteen days) of the licensed activities in order that all necessary amendments to nautical and aeronautical charts are made and the undertaker must send a copy of such notifications to the MMO within five days of the notification.
- (12) In case of damage to, or destruction or decay of, the authorised scheme seaward of MHWS or any part thereof, excluding the exposure of cables, the undertaker must as soon as reasonably practicable and no later than 24 hours following the undertaker becoming aware of any such damage, destruction or decay, notify the MMO, the MCA, Trinity House, the Kingfisher Information Service and the UK Hydrographic Office.
- (13) In case of exposure of cables on or above the seabed, the undertaker must within three days of identification of a potential cable exposure, notify mariners and inform the Kingfisher Information Service of the location and extent of exposure. Copies of all notices must be provided to the MMO, the MCA, Trinity House and the UK Hydrographic Office within five days.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(14) The undertaker must notify the MMO in writing a minimum of five days in advance of the commencement of each discrete incident of cable repair, replacement, or protection replenishment activity. Such a notification must include proposed timings and a description of proposed methodologies.

(15) The undertaker must ensure that the MMO, the MMO Local Office, local mariners, local fishermen's organisations and the Source Data Receipt Team at the UK Hydrographic Office, Taunton, Somerset, TA1 2DN (sdr@ukho.gov.uk) are notified within five days of completion of each instance of cable repair, replacement or protection replenishment activity.

Commencement Information

I253 Sch. 12 Pt. 2 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Aids to navigation

8.—(1) The undertaker must during the whole period from commencement of the licensed activities to completion of decommissioning of the authorised scheme seaward of MHWS exhibit such lights, marks, sounds, signals and other aids to navigation, and take such other steps for the prevention of danger to navigation as Trinity House may from time to time direct.

(2) The undertaker must during the period from the start of construction of the authorised scheme to completion of decommissioning of the authorised scheme seaward of MHWS keep Trinity House and the MMO informed in writing of progress of the authorised scheme seaward of MHWS including the following—

- (a) notice of commencement of construction of the authorised scheme within 24 hours of commencement having occurred;
- (b) notice within 24 hours of any aids to navigation being established by the undertaker; and
- (c) notice within five days of completion of construction of the authorised scheme.

(3) The undertaker must provide reports to Trinity House on the availability of aids to navigation in accordance with the frequencies set out in the aids to navigation management plan agreed pursuant to condition [13\(1\)\(i\)](#) using the reporting system provided by Trinity House.

(4) The undertaker must during the whole period from commencement of the licensed activities to completion of decommissioning of the authorised scheme seaward of MHWS notify Trinity House and the MMO in writing of any failure of the aids to navigation and the timescales and plans for remedying such failures, as soon as possible and no later than 24 hours following the undertaker becoming aware of any such failure.

(5) In the event that the provisions of condition [7\(12\)](#) are invoked, the undertaker must lay down such buoys, exhibit such lights and take such other steps for preventing danger to navigation as directed by Trinity House.

(6) Any jack up barges or vessels utilised during the licensed activities, when jacked up, must exhibit signals in accordance with the UK Standard Marking Schedule for Offshore Installations.

Commencement Information

I254 Sch. 12 Pt. 2 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Colouring of structures

9. The undertaker must colour all structures yellow (colour code RAL 1023) from at least highest astronomical tide to a height directed by Trinity House, or must colour the structure as directed by Trinity House from time to time.

Commencement Information

I255 Sch. 12 Pt. 2 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Aviation safety

10.—(1) The undertaker must exhibit such lights, with such shape, colour and character as are required in writing by Air Navigation Order 2016(22) and determined necessary for aviation safety in consultation with the Defence Infrastructure Organisation Safeguarding and as directed by the Civil Aviation Authority. Lighting installed specifically to meet Ministry of Defence aviation safety requirements must remain operational for the life of the authorised development unless otherwise agreed in writing with the Ministry of Defence.

(2) The undertaker must notify the Defence Infrastructure Organisation Safeguarding, the Civil Aviation Authority and the MMO, at least 14 days prior to the commencement of the licensed activities, in writing of the following information—

- (a) the date of the commencement of licensed activities;
- (b) the date any offshore electrical installations are first used;
- (c) the maximum height of any construction equipment or vessels to be used;
- (d) the maximum heights of any offshore electrical installations to be constructed (including any antennae); and
- (e) the latitude and longitude of each offshore electrical installations to be constructed,

and the Defence Infrastructure Organisation Safeguarding and the Civil Aviation Authority must be notified of any changes to the information supplied under this paragraph of this condition and of the completion of the construction of the authorised scheme. Copies of notifications must be provided to the MMO within five days of the notification being made.

Commencement Information

I256 Sch. 12 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Chemicals, drilling and debris

11.—(1) Unless otherwise agreed in writing by the MMO all chemicals used in the construction of the authorised scheme must be selected from the List of Notified Chemicals approved for use by the offshore oil and gas industry under the Offshore Chemicals Regulations 2002(23) as maintained by the Centre for Environment, Fisheries and Aquaculture Science.

(2) The undertaker must ensure that any coatings or treatments are suitable for use in the marine environment and are used in accordance with relevant guidelines approved by Health and Safety Executive and the Environment Agency.

(22) S.I. 2016/765.

(23) S.I. 2002/1355.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(3) The storage, handling, transport and use of fuels, lubricants, chemicals and other substances must be undertaken so as to prevent releases into the marine environment, including bunding of 110% of the total volume of all reservoirs and containers.

(4) The undertaker must inform the MMO of the location and quantities of material disposed of each month under the Order, by submission of a disposal return by 31 January each year for the months August to January inclusive, and by 31 July each year for the months February to July inclusive.

(5) The undertaker must ensure that only inert material of natural origin, produced during the drilling installation of or seabed preparation for foundations, and drilling mud is disposed of within the Order limits seaward of MHWS.

(6) The undertaker must ensure that any rock material used in the construction of the authorised scheme is from a recognised source, free from contaminants and containing minimal fines.

(7) In the event that any rock material used in the construction of the authorised scheme is misplaced or lost below MHWS, the undertaker must report the loss to the MMO's Local Office in writing within 48 hours of becoming aware of it and if the MMO in consultation with the MCA and Trinity House, reasonably considers such material to constitute a navigation or environmental hazard (dependent on the size and nature of the material) the undertaker must endeavour to locate the material and recover it at its own expense.

(8) The undertaker must ensure that no waste concrete slurry or wash water from concrete or cement works are discharged into the marine environment. Concrete and cement mixing and washing areas should be contained to prevent run off entering the marine environment through the freeing ports.

(9) The undertaker must ensure that any oil, fuel or chemical spill within the marine environment is reported in writing to the MMO, Marine Pollution Response Team in accordance with the marine pollution contingency plan agreed under condition 13(1)(d)(i).

(10) All dropped objects within the Order limits must be reported to the MMO using the dropped object procedure form as soon as reasonably practicable following the undertaker becoming aware of an incident. On receipt of the dropped object procedure form, the MMO may require relevant surveys to be carried out by the undertaker (such as side scan sonar) if reasonable to do so and the MMO may require obstructions to be removed from the seabed at the undertaker's expense if reasonable to do so.

Commencement Information

I257 Sch. 12 para. 11 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Force majeure

12.—(1) If, due to stress of weather or any other cause the master of a vessel determines that it is necessary to deposit the authorised deposits within or outside of the Order limits because the safety of human life and/or of the vessel is threatened, within 48 hours full details of the circumstances of the deposit must be notified to the MMO in the manner provided in condition 11(10).

(2) The unauthorised deposits must be removed at the expense of the undertaker unless written approval is obtained from the MMO.

Commencement Information

I258 Sch. 12 para. 12 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Pre-construction plans and documentation

13.—(1) The licensed activities for each stage of construction of the authorised scheme must not commence until the following (insofar as relevant to that activity or stage of activity) have been submitted to and approved in writing by the MMO in consultation with, where relevant, Trinity House, the MCA, the UK Hydrographic Office and relevant SNCB—

- (a) A design plan or plans prepared in accordance with the layout principles at a scale of between 1:25,000 and 1:50,000, or in such other format as may be appropriate, including detailed representation on the most suitably scaled chart, which shows, for the relevant stage—
 - (i) the proposed location, including grid co-ordinates of the centre point of the proposed location for each offshore electrical installation within the relevant stage, subject to any micro-siting required due to anthropological constraints, environmental constraints or difficult ground conditions discovered post approval under this condition and choice of foundation of all offshore electrical installations within the relevant stage;
 - (ii) the height, length and width of all offshore electrical installations (including any antennae) within the relevant stage;
 - (iii) the length and arrangement of all cables comprised in Work Nos. 2, 3, and 5 within the relevant stage;
 - (iv) the dimensions of all monopile foundations, mono suction bucket foundations, jacket foundations, gravity base structures, pontoon gravity base type 1 structures and pontoon gravity base type 2 structures;
 - (v) the proposed layout of all offshore electrical installations including any exclusion zones identified under sub-paragraph 13(2)(d); and
 - (vi) any exclusion zones or micrositing requirements identified in any mitigation scheme pursuant to sub-paragraph 13(2)(d) or relating to any habitats of principal importance identified as part of surveys undertaken in accordance with condition 17, to ensure conformity with the description of Work Nos. 2, 3, 4 and 5 and compliance with conditions 1, 2 and 3 above;
- (b) a construction programme to include details for the relevant stage of—
 - (i) the proposed construction start date;
 - (ii) proposed timings for mobilisation of plant delivery of materials and installation works; and
 - (iii) an indicative written construction programme for all offshore electrical installations and electrical circuits comprised in the works at paragraph 2 of Part 1 (licensed marine activities) of this Schedule (insofar as not shown in sub-paragraph (ii) above), unless otherwise agreed in writing with the MMO;
- (c) a construction method statement in accordance with the construction methods assessed in the environmental statement and including details for the relevant stage of—
 - (i) foundation installation methodology, including drilling methods and disposal of drill arisings and material extracted during seabed preparation for foundation works and having regard to any mitigation scheme pursuant to sub-paragraph 13(1)(f);
 - (ii) advisory safe passing distances for vessels around construction sites;
 - (iii) cable (including fibre optic cable) installation;
 - (iv) contractors;

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (v) vessels and vessels transit corridors;
 - (vi) codes of conduct for vessel operators;
 - (vii) associated ancillary works;
 - (viii) guard vessels to be employed;
 - (ix) details of means to address impacts on European sites, habitats of principal importance and any international or nationally designated sites, where relevant; and
 - (x) measures to ensure appropriate co-ordination with the Marine Helicopter Coordination Centre;
- (d) a construction project environmental management and monitoring plan covering the period of construction of the relevant stage to include details of—
- (i) a marine pollution contingency plan to address the risks, methods and procedures to deal with and report any spills and collision incidents of the authorised scheme in relation to all activities carried out;
 - (ii) a chemical risk review to include information regarding how and when chemicals are to be used, stored and transported in accordance with recognised best practice guidance;
 - (iii) a marine biosecurity plan detailing how the risk of introduction and spread of invasive non-native species will be minimised;
 - (iv) waste management and disposal arrangements;
 - (v) a vessel management plan, to determine vessel routing to and from construction sites and ports, to include a code of conduct for vessel operators; and
 - (vi) the appointment and responsibilities of a company fisheries liaison officer;
- (e) a scour protection management plan for the relevant stage providing details of the need, type, sources, quantity and installation methods for scour protection, which plan must be updated and resubmitted in writing for approval if changes to it are proposed following cable laying operations;
- (f) details for the relevant stage of proposed pre-construction surveys, construction monitoring, post-construction monitoring and related reporting in accordance with conditions 17, 18 and 19;
- (g) in the event that driven or part-driven pile foundations are proposed to be used for the relevant stage, a piling marine mammal mitigation protocol for that stage, in accordance with the outline marine mammal mitigation protocol, the intention of which is to prevent injury to marine mammals, including details of soft start procedures with specified duration periods following current best practice as advised by the relevant statutory nature conservation bodies;
- (h) a cable specification and installation plan for the relevant stage which accords with the principles of the outline cable specification and installation plan, to include—
- (i) technical specification of offshore cables (including fibre optic cable) below MHWS within that stage, including a desk-based assessment of attenuation of electromagnetic field strengths, shielding and cable burial depth in accordance with good industry practice;
 - (ii) a detailed cable laying plan for the Order limits within that stage, incorporating a burial risk assessment encompassing the identification of any cable protection that exceeds 5% of navigable depth referenced to Chart Datum and, in the event that any area of cable protection exceeding 5% of navigable depth is identified, details of any steps (to be determined following consultation with the MCA and Trinity House) to

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

be taken to ensure existing and future safe navigation is not compromised or similar such assessment to ascertain suitable burial depths and cable laying techniques, including cable protection;

- (iii) proposals for the volume and areas of cable protection to be used for each cable crossing, and proposals for timing and methodology for reporting on actual volumes and areas post construction within that stage; and
- (iv) proposals for monitoring offshore cables within that stage including cable protection during the operational lifetime of the authorised scheme which includes a risk based approach to the management of unburied or shallow buried cables; and
- (i) an aids to navigation management plan for that stage to be agreed in writing by the MMO following consultation with Trinity House, to include details of how the undertaker will comply with the provisions of condition 8 relating to that stage for the lifetime of the authorised scheme.

(2) Subject to condition 13(3) the licensed activities or any relevant stage of those activities must not commence unless no later than six months prior to the commencement of a relevant stage a marine written scheme of archaeological investigation for the stage of construction has been submitted to and approved by the MMO in writing, in accordance with the outline marine written scheme of investigation, and in accordance with industry good practice, in consultation with the statutory historic body to include—

- (a) details of responsibilities of the undertaker, archaeological consultant and contractor;
- (b) a method statement for further site investigation including any specifications for geophysical, geotechnical and diver or remotely operated vehicle investigations;
- (c) archaeological analysis of survey data, and timetable for reporting, which is to be submitted to the MMO within six months of any survey being completed;
- (d) delivery of any mitigation including, where necessary, identification and modification of archaeological exclusion zones prior to construction;
- (e) monitoring of archaeological exclusion zones during and post construction;
- (f) a requirement for the undertaker to ensure that a copy of any agreed archaeological report is deposited with the National Record of the Historic Environment, by submitting a Historic England OASIS (‘online access to the index of archaeological investigations’) form with a digital copy of the report within six months of completion of construction of the authorised scheme, and to notify the MMO (and East Riding of Yorkshire Council where the report relates to the intertidal area) that the OASIS form has been submitted to the National Record of the Historic Environment within two weeks of submission;
- (g) a reporting and recording protocol, designed in reference to the Offshore Renewables Protocol for Reporting Archaeological Discoveries as set out by the Crown Estate and reporting of any wreck or wreck material during construction, operation and decommissioning of the authorised scheme; and
- (h) a timetable for all further site investigations, which must allow sufficient opportunity to establish a full understanding of the historic environment within the offshore Order limits and the approval of any necessary mitigation required as a result of the further site investigations prior to commencement of licensed activities.

(3) Pre-construction archaeological investigations and pre-commencement material operations which involve intrusive seabed works must only take place in accordance with a written scheme of investigation specific to the relevant pre-construction activities (which must accord with the details set out in the outline marine written scheme of investigation) which has been submitted to and approved by the MMO in consultation with the statutory historic body.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(4) In the event that driven or part-driven pile foundations are proposed to be used, the hammer energy used to drive or part-drive monopile foundations must not exceed 5,000kJ and the hammer energy used to drive or part-drive pin pile foundations must not exceed 3,000kJ.

(5) No more than two vessels may be engaged at any time in activities related to piling for the licenced activities. There will only be maximum installation of two piled foundations within a 24-hour period. It is possible for installation of the two piled foundations to occur concurrently i.e. within a 24-hour period at up to two locations within the area of Work No. 3(a) or up to two locations within the array. The two piled foundation locations may also be piled simultaneously.

(6) The licensed activities or any part of those activities must not commence until a fisheries coexistence and liaison plan in accordance with the outline fisheries coexistence and liaison plan has been submitted to and approved by the MMO in writing.

(7) The undertaker must, before submitting any pre-construction plans and documentation required under this condition, provide a copy of the plans and documentation to any other undertaker to whom part of the benefit of this Order has been transferred or leased pursuant to article 5 (benefit of the Order) of the Order.

(8) The undertaker to whom part of the benefit of the Order has been transferred or leased pursuant to article 5 (benefit of the Order) must provide any comments on the plans and documentation to the undertaker within 14 days of receipt.

(9) The undertaker and any other undertaker must participate in liaison meetings as requested from time to time by the MMO in writing in advance and must consider such matters as are determined by the MMO relating to the efficient operation of a deemed marine licence issued under this Order (including as varied or transferred).

Commencement Information

I259 Sch. 12 para. 13 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

14.—(1) Except where otherwise stated or agreed in writing with the MMO, each programme, statement, plan, protocol or scheme required to be approved under condition 13 (save for that required under condition 13(1)(f)) must be submitted for approval at least six months prior to the intended commencement of the relevant stage of the licensed activities.

(2) The pre-construction monitoring surveys, construction monitoring, post-construction monitoring and related reporting required under condition 13(1)(f) must be submitted in accordance with the following, unless otherwise agreed in writing with the MMO—

- (a) at least six months prior to the first survey of the relevant stage, detail of any pre-construction surveys and an outline of all proposed monitoring;
- (b) at least six months prior to construction of the relevant stage, detail on construction monitoring; and
- (c) at least six months prior to commissioning of the relevant stage, detail of post-construction (and operational) monitoring.

(3) The MMO must determine an application for consent made under condition 13 within a period of six months commencing on the date the application is received by the MMO, unless otherwise agreed in writing with the undertaker such agreement not to be unreasonably withheld or delayed.

(4) The licensed activities for the relevant stage must be carried out in accordance with the approved plans, protocols, statements, schemes and details approved under condition 13, unless otherwise agreed in writing by the MMO.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

(5) The plans, protocols, statements, schemes and details submitted under condition 13 must ensure that any residual effects fall within the scope of those predicted in the environmental statement.

Commencement Information

I260 Sch. 12 para. 14 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Commencement Information

I259 Sch. 12 para. 13 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

I260 Sch. 12 para. 14 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Offshore safety management

15. No stage of the authorised scheme may commence until the MMO, in consultation with the MCA, has confirmed in writing that the undertaker has taken into account and, so far as is applicable to that stage of the authorised scheme adequately addressed all MCA recommendations as appropriate to the authorised scheme contained within MGN654 “Offshore Renewable Energy Installations (OREIs) – Guidance on UK Navigational Practice, Safety and Emergency Response Issues” and its annexes.

Commencement Information

I261 Sch. 12 para. 15 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Reporting of engaged agents, contractors and vessels

16.—(1) The undertaker must provide the following information to the MMO—

- (a) the name, company number, address and function of any agent, contractor or subcontractor appointed to engage in the licensed activities not less than ten working days prior to such agent or contractor commencing any licensed activity; and
- (b) each week during the construction of the authorised scheme a list of the vessels currently and to be used in relation to the licensed activities, including the master’s name, vessel IMO number and vessel owner or operating company.

(2) Any changes to the supplied details must be notified to the MMO in writing prior to the agent, contractor or vessel engaging in the licensed activities.

(3) The undertaker must notify the MMO in writing not less than 24 hours prior to the commencement of major component exchanges, ladder replacements or cable related works—

- (a) any agents, contractors or subcontractors that will carry out such works; and
- (b) any vessel proposed to be used for such works, including the master’s name, vessel type, vessel IMO number and vessel owner or operating company.

Commencement Information

I262 Sch. 12 para. 16 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Pre-construction monitoring and surveys

17.—(1) The undertaker must, in discharging condition 13(1)(f), for each stage of construction submit a monitoring plan or plans for that stage in accordance with an outline marine monitoring plan for written approval by the MMO in consultation with the relevant statutory bodies, which will contain details of proposed surveys, including methodologies and timings, and a proposed format and content for a pre-construction baseline report, and—

- (a) the survey proposals must be in accordance with the principles set out in the outline marine monitoring plan and must specify each survey’s objectives and explain how it will assist in either informing a useful and valid comparison with the post-construction position or will enable the validation or otherwise of key predictions in the environmental statement; and
- (b) the baseline report proposals must ensure that the outcome of the agreed surveys together with existing data and reports are drawn together to present a valid statement of the preconstruction position, with any limitations, and must make clear what post-construction comparison is intended and the justification for this being required.

(2) Subject to receipt from the undertaker of specific proposals pursuant to this condition the pre-construction surveys must comprise, in outline—

- (a) a full sea floor coverage swath-bathymetry survey that meets the requirements of IHO S44ed5 Order 1a of the Order limits and an appropriate buffer outside to—
 - (i) determine the location, extent and composition of any biogenic or geogenic reef features, as set out within the outline marine monitoring plan;
 - (ii) inform future navigation risk assessments as part of the cable specification and installation plan; and
 - (iii) inform the identification of any archaeological exclusion zone and post consent monitoring of any such archaeological exclusion zone.
- (b) a bathymetric survey that meets the requirements of IHO S44ed5 Order 1a of the area within the following coordinates—

Development area node point	WGS84 UTM Zone 31N (metres)		WGS84 (DMS)		WGS84 (decimal degrees)	
	Easting	Northing	Latitude	Longitude	Latitude	Longitude
1	401818	5992480	54° 4' 16.157" N	1° 29' 58.386" E	54.07115	1.49955
2	411109	5984944	54° 0' 18.479" N	1° 38' 37.320" E	54.00513	1.64370
3	397695	5985627	54° 0' 31.626" N	1° 26' 19.993" E	54.00878	1.43889
4	397800	5978992	53° 56' 57.085" N	1° 26' 33.766" E	53.94919	1.44271
5	387657	5983579	53° 59' 17.868" N	1° 17' 11.556" E	53.98830	1.28654
6	401818	5992480	54° 4' 16.157" N	1° 29' 58.386" E	54.07115	1.49955

(3) The pre-construction survey(s) carried out pursuant to condition 17(2)(a)(ii) and 17(2)(b) must fulfil the requirements of MGN654 and its supporting ‘Hydrographic Guidelines for Offshore Renewable Energy Developer’ (as relevant).

(4) The undertaker must carry out the surveys specified within the monitoring plan or plans in accordance with that plan or plans, unless otherwise agreed in writing by the MMO in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body.

(5) Following completion of a survey carried out pursuant to this condition and prior to construction of the relevant stage, the undertaker must provide a report and full density data of the survey outcomes to the MMO, the relevant statutory nature conservation body, the MCA and UK Hydrographic Office (as relevant).

Commencement Information

I263 Sch. 12 para. 17 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Construction monitoring

18.—(1) The undertaker must in discharging condition [13\(1\)\(f\)](#) for each stage of construction submit a construction monitoring plan or plans for that stage in accordance with an outline marine monitoring plan for written approval by the MMO in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body, which must include details of any proposed construction monitoring, including methodologies and timings, and a proposed format, content and timings for providing reports on the results. The survey proposals must be in accordance with the principles set out in the outline marine monitoring plan and must specify each survey's objectives and explain how it will assist in either informing a useful and valid comparison with the pre-construction position and/or will enable the validation or otherwise of key predictions in the environmental statement.

(2) Subject to receipt from the undertaker of specific proposals pursuant to this condition the construction monitoring plan must include in outline details of—

- (a) vessel traffic monitoring by automatic identification system for the duration of the construction period, with provision for a report to be submitted to the MMO, Trinity House, and the MCA annually during the construction period for the authorised development; and
- (b) where piled foundations are to be employed, unless otherwise agreed by the MMO in writing, details of proposed monitoring of the noise generated by the installation of the first four piled foundations of each piled foundation type to be constructed collectively under this licence and the licence granted under Schedule 11 of the Order.

(3) The results of the initial noise measurements monitored in accordance with sub-paragraph [18\(2\)\(b\)](#) must be provided in writing to the MMO within six weeks of the installation (unless otherwise agreed) of the first four piled foundations of each piled foundation type. The assessment of this report by the MMO will determine whether any further noise monitoring is required. If, in the opinion of the MMO in consultation with the statutory nature conservation body, the assessment shows impacts significantly in excess to those assessed in the environmental statement and there has been a failure of the mitigations set out in the marine mammal mitigation protocol, all piling activity must cease until an update to the marine mammal mitigation protocol and further monitoring requirements have been agreed.

(4) The undertaker must carry out the surveys specified within the construction monitoring plan or plans in accordance with that plan or plans, including any further noise monitoring required in writing by the MMO under condition [18\(3\)](#) unless otherwise agreed in writing by the MMO in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Commencement Information

I264 Sch. 12 para. 18 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Post-construction monitoring

19.—(1) The undertaker must, in discharging condition [13\(1\)\(f\)](#), for each stage of construction submit a post-construction monitoring plan or plans for that stage in accordance with an outline marine monitoring plan for written approval by the MMO in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body including details of proposed post-construction surveys, including methodologies (including appropriate buffers, where relevant) and timings, and a proposed format, content and timings for providing reports on the results. The survey proposals must be in accordance with the principles set out in the outline marine monitoring plan and must specify each survey’s objectives and explain how it will assist in either informing a useful and valid comparison with the pre-construction position and/or will enable the validation or otherwise of key predictions in the environmental statement.

(2) Subject to receipt of specific proposals the post-construction survey plan or plans must include, in outline—

- (a) details of a survey to determine any change in the location, extent and composition of any biogenic or geogenic reef feature identified in the pre-construction survey in the parts of the offshore Order limits in which construction works were carried out. The survey design must be informed by the results of the pre-construction benthic survey;
- (b) a bathymetric survey to monitor the effectiveness of archaeological exclusion zones. The data will be analysed by an accredited archaeologist as defined in the marine written scheme of archaeological investigation required under condition [13\(2\)](#);
- (c) vessel traffic monitoring by automatic identification system for a duration of three consecutive years following the completion of construction of the authorised scheme, unless otherwise agreed in writing by the MMO, with provision for a report to be submitted annually to the MMO, Trinity House, and the MCA; and
- (d) a bathymetry survey of the installed export cable that meets the requirements of IHO S44ed5 Order 1a and MGN654 Annex 4 ‘Hydrography Guidelines for Offshore Renewable Energy Developers’.

(3) The undertaker must carry out the surveys specified within the post-construction monitoring plan or plans in accordance with that plan or plans, and provide the agreed reports in the agreed format unless otherwise agreed in writing by the MMO in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body.

(4) Within 12 weeks of completion of any cable repair or replacement works, the undertaker must undertake a post installation survey along the section of cable that has undergone repair or replacement to demonstrate the successful burial of the cable, and submit a report to the MMO on its findings.

Commencement Information

I265 Sch. 12 para. 19 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Timing of monitoring report

20. Any monitoring report compiled in accordance with the monitoring plans provided under conditions [17](#), [18](#) and [19](#) must be provided to the MMO no later than four months following receipt

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

by the undertaker of the results of the monitoring to which it relates, unless otherwise agreed with the MMO in writing.

Commencement Information

I266 Sch. 12 para. 20 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Reporting of impact pile driving

21.—(1) Only when driven or part-driven pile foundations are proposed to be used as part of the foundation installation the undertaker must provide the following information to the Marine Noise Registry—

- (a) prior to the commencement of the licensed activities, information on the expected location, start and end dates of impact pile driving to satisfy the Marine Noise Registry’s Forward Look requirements;
- (b) at six month intervals following the commencement of pile driving, information on the locations and dates of impact pile driving to satisfy the Marine Noise Registry’s Close Out requirements; and
- (c) within 12 weeks of completion of impact pile driving, information on the locations and dates of impact pile driving to satisfy the Marine Noise Registry’s Close Out requirements.

(2) The undertaker must notify the MMO in writing of the successful submission of Forward Look or Close Out data pursuant to sub-paragraph (1) above within 7 days of the submission.

(3) For the purpose of this condition “Forward Look” and “Close Out” means the requirements as set out in the UK Marine Noise Registry Information Document Version 1 (July 2015) as amended, updated or superseded from time to time.

Commencement Information

I267 Sch. 12 para. 21 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

HVAC booster station lighting plan

22. The undertaker must ensure that all HVAC booster stations are lit in accordance with the HVAC booster station lighting plan.

Commencement Information

I268 Sch. 12 para. 22 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Piling restriction

23. In the event that driven or part driven pile foundations are to be used to install Work No. 3, no impact piling may be undertaken between 21 August and 23 October each year within the area of Work No. 3 as shown on the offshore works plans unless otherwise agreed in writing by the MMO after consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Commencement Information

I269 Sch. 12 para. 23 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Maintenance reporting

24.—(1) An annual maintenance report must be submitted to the MMO in writing within one month following the first anniversary of the date of commencement of operations, and every year thereafter until permanent cessation of operation.

(2) The report must provide a record of the licensed activities as set out in condition 4 during the preceding year, the timing of activities and methodologies used.

(3) Every fifth year, the undertaker must submit to the MMO in writing, within one month of that date, a consolidated maintenance report, which will—

- (a) include a review of licensed activities undertaken during the preceding five years with reference to the reports submitted in accordance with condition [24\(1\)](#) of this licence;
- (b) reconfirm the applicability of the methodologies and frequencies of the licensable activities permitted by this licence for the remaining duration of this licence.

Commencement Information

I270 Sch. 12 para. 24 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Stages of construction

25.—(1) The licenced activities must not be commenced until a written scheme setting out the stages of construction of the authorised development seaward of MHWS has been submitted to and approved by the MMO in writing.

(2) The stages of construction referred to in sub-paragraph (1) will not permit the authorised development to be constructed in more than one overall phase.

(3) The scheme must be implemented as approved.

(4) The written scheme referred to in sub-paragraph (1) must be submitted to the MMO in writing four months prior to the planned commencement of the licenced activities.

Commencement Information

I271 Sch. 12 para. 25 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Completion of construction

26. The undertaker must submit a close out report to the MCA and the UK Hydrographic Office within three months of the date of completion of construction. The close out report must confirm the date of completion of construction and must include the following—

- (a) a plan of the layout of installed export and inter-array cables, offshore substations and booster stations; and
- (b) latitude and longitude coordinates of the location of export and inter-array cables, offshore substations and booster stations, provided as Geographical Information System data referenced to WGS84 datum.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Commencement Information

I272 Sch. 12 para. 26 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Deployment of cable protection

27. Any cable protection authorised under this licence must be deployed within 15 years from the date of the grant of the order unless otherwise agreed by the MMO in writing.

Commencement Information

I273 Sch. 12 para. 27 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Southern North Sea Special Area of Conservation Site Integrity Plan

28.—(1) No piling activities can take place until a Site Integrity Plan (“SIP”), which accords with the principles set out in the outline Southern North Sea Special Area of Conservation Site Integrity Plan, has been submitted to, and approved in writing, by the MMO in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body.

(2) The SIP submitted for approval must contain a description of the conservation objectives for the Southern North Sea Special Area of Conservation (the “SNS SAC”) as well as any relevant management measures and it must set out the key statutory nature conservation body advice on activities within the SNS SAC relating to piling as set out within the JNCC Guidance and how this has been considered in the context of the authorised scheme.

(3) The SIP must be submitted to the MMO no later than six months prior to the commencement of the piling activities.

(4) In approving the SIP, the MMO must be satisfied that the authorised scheme at the pre-construction stage, in-combination with other plans and projects, is in line with the JNCC Guidance.

(5) The approved SIP may be amended with the prior written approval of the MMO, in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body, where the MMO remains satisfied that the Project, in-combination with other plans or projects at the preconstruction stage, is in line with the JNCC guidance.

Commencement Information

I274 Sch. 12 para. 28 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Schedule 12 to the Dogger Bank Creyke Beck Offshore Wind Farm Order 2015

1. After Part 5 of Schedule 12 insert a new Part 6—

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

“PART 6

PROTECTION OF ORSTED HORNSEA PROJECT FOUR LIMITED

Application

1. The following provisions of this Part of this Schedule will have effect unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and Hornsea Four.

Interpretation

2. In this Part of this Schedule—

“acceptable insurance” means a third party liability insurance effected and maintained by the undertaker to a level of not less than £50,000,000 (fifty million pounds) (or such lower amount as may be agreed by Hornsea Four) per occurrence or series of occurrences arising out of one event. Such insurance shall be maintained for the construction period of the authorised development which constitute specified works and arranged with an internationally recognised insurer of repute operating in the London and worldwide insurance market underwriters whose security/credit rating meets the same requirements as an “acceptable credit provider”, such policy shall include (but without limitation)—

- (a) Hornsea Four as a Co-Insured;
- (b) a cross liabilities clause; and
- (c) contractors’ pollution liability for third party property damage and third party bodily damage arising from a pollution/contamination event with cover of £10,000,000.00 (ten million pounds) per event or £20,000,000.00 (twenty million pounds) in aggregate;

“ground mitigation scheme” means a scheme approved by Hornsea Four (such approval not to be unreasonably withheld or delayed) setting out the necessary measures (if any) for a ground subsidence event;

“ground monitoring scheme” means a scheme for monitoring ground subsidence which sets out the Hornsea Four authorised development which is to be subject to such monitoring, the extent of land to be monitored, the manner in which ground levels are to be monitored, the timescales of any monitoring activities and the extent of ground subsidence which, if exceeded, shall require the undertaker to submit for Hornsea Four’s approval a ground mitigation scheme;

“ground subsidence event” means any ground subsidence identified by the monitoring activities set out in the ground monitoring scheme that has exceeded the level described in the ground monitoring scheme as requiring a ground mitigation scheme; and

“the Hornsea Four authorised development” means the onshore development authorised by the Hornsea Four Order;

“the Hornsea Four Order” means the Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023;

“the Hornsea Four Order land” has the same meaning as the term “Order land” in article 2(1) of the Hornsea Four Order;

“Hornsea Four” means Orsted Hornsea Project Four Limited, (Company No. 08584182) whose registered office is at 5 Howick Place, London, England, SW1P 1WG or any person having the benefit of the Hornsea Four Order pursuant to article 5 thereof;

“the Order” means this Order;

“the respective authorised developments” means the developments authorised by the Order and the Hornsea Four Order respectively; and

“specified works” means the carrying out of any of the authorised development over, under or within 15 metres of the Hornsea Four authorised development or in the event that the Hornsea Four authorised development has not been constructed within the Hornsea Four Order land.

Regulation of powers over the Hornsea Four Order land

3.—(1) The undertaker may not exercise the powers under any of the articles of the Order specified in sub-paragraph (2) over or in respect of the Hornsea Four Order land otherwise than with the prior written consent of Hornsea Four.

(2) The articles referred to in sub-paragraph (1) are—

- (a) article 13 (street works);
- (b) article 14 (temporary stopping up of streets);
- (c) article 15 (access to works);
- (d) article 17 (discharge of water);
- (e) article 19 (authority to survey and investigate land);
- (f) article 28 (rights under or over streets);
- (g) article 29 (temporary use of land for carrying out authorised project);
- (h) article 30 (temporary use of land for maintaining authorised development); and
- (i) article 36 (trees subject to tree preservation orders).

(3) In the event that Hornsea Four withholds its consent pursuant to sub-paragraph (1) it will notify the undertaker in writing of the reasons for withholding such consent and (if applicable) the time period during which such consent will be withheld.

Co-operation

4. Wherever in this Part of this Schedule provision is made with respect to the approval or consent of Hornsea Four, that approval or consent shall be in writing (and subject to such reasonable terms and conditions as the undertaker may require), but shall not be unreasonably withheld.

5. In the event that Hornsea Four does not respond in writing to a request for approval or consent within 28 days of receipt of such a request, Hornsea Four is deemed to have given its consent (without any terms or conditions).

6. Insofar as the construction of the respective authorised developments is or may be undertaken concurrently, the undertaker shall—

- (a) co-operate with Hornsea Four with a view to ensuring—
 - (i) the co-ordination of construction programming and the carrying out of works; and
 - (ii) that access for the purposes of constructing the respective authorised developments is maintained for the undertaker and Hornsea Four and their respective contractors; and
- (b) use reasonable endeavours to avoid any conflict arising between the carrying out of the respective authorised developments.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the [legislation.gov.uk](https://www.legislation.gov.uk) editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

7. Insofar as the construction of the authorised development gives rise to the need to modify any scheme secured by a requirement contained in Part 3, Schedule 1 to the Hornsea Four Order, the undertaker will provide such assistance as is reasonably necessary to support Hornsea Four in pursuing any such modification.

Requirements

8. Insofar as compliance with paragraph 3(1) of this Part prevents the undertaker from complying with any requirement contained in Part 2 of Schedule 1 to the Order, the undertaker will not be in breach of such requirement for the time period specified in paragraph 3(3).

9. In the event that paragraph 8 applies, the undertaker will provide the relevant planning authority with a copy of the reasons given by Hornsea Four for refusing consent and the time period pursuant to paragraph 3(3).

10. It will be a defence for any person charged with an offence pursuant to section 161 of the Planning Act 2008 (Breach of terms of order granting development consent) to prove that they were not able to comply with a requirement contained in Part 2 of Schedule 1 to the Order due to the effect of paragraph 3 of this Part.

Protection of Hornsea Four

11.—(1) Not less than 56 days before the commencement of any specified works the undertaker must submit to Hornsea Four a plan and, if reasonably required by Hornsea Four, a ground monitoring scheme in respect of those works.

(2) The plan to be submitted to Hornsea Four under sub-paragraph (1) must include a method statement and describe—

- (a) the exact position of the works;
- (b) the level at which these are proposed to be constructed or renewed;
- (c) the manner of their construction or renewal including details of excavation, positioning of plant etc.;
- (d) the position of all Hornsea Four authorised development;
- (e) by way of detailed drawings, every alteration proposed to be made to or close to any of the Hornsea Four authorised development; and
- (f) any intended maintenance regimes.

(3) The undertaker must not commence any works to which sub-paragraphs (1) and (2) apply until Hornsea Four has given written approval of the plan so submitted.

(4) Any approval of Hornsea Four required under sub-paragraph (3)—

- (a) may be given subject to reasonable conditions for any purpose mentioned in sub-paragraph (5) or (7); and,
- (b) must not be unreasonably withheld.

(5) In relation to a work to which sub-paragraphs (1) and/or (2) apply, Hornsea Four may require such modifications to be made to the plans as may be reasonably necessary for the purpose of securing the Hornsea Four authorised development against interference or risk of damage or for the provision of protective works or for the purpose of providing or securing proper and convenient means of access to any of the Hornsea Four authorised development.

(6) Works to which this paragraph applies must only be executed in accordance with the plan, submitted under sub-paragraphs (1) and (2) or as relevant sub-paragraph (5), as amended from time to time by agreement between the undertaker and Hornsea Four and

in accordance with such reasonable requirements as may be made in accordance with sub-paragraphs (5) and/or (7) by Hornsea Four for the alteration or otherwise for the protection of the Hornsea Four authorised development, or for securing access to it, and Hornsea Four will be entitled to watch and inspect the execution of those works.

(7) Where Hornsea Four requires any protective works to be carried out by itself or by the undertaker (whether of a temporary or permanent nature) such protective works, inclusive of any measures or schemes required and approved as part of the plan approved pursuant to this paragraph, must be carried out to Hornsea Four's satisfaction prior to the commencement of any specified works for which protective works are required and Hornsea Four must give notice of its requirement for such protective works within 42 days of the date of submission of a plan pursuant to this paragraph (except in an emergency).

(8) Nothing in this paragraph shall preclude the undertaker from submitting at any time or from time to time, but in no case less than 56 days before commencing the execution of any specified works, a new plan, instead of the plan previously submitted, and having done so the provisions of this paragraph will apply to and in respect of the new plan.

(9) The undertaker will not be required to comply with sub-paragraph (1) where it needs to carry out emergency works as defined in the 1991 Act but in that case it must give to Hornsea Four notice as soon as is reasonably practicable and a plan of those works and must—

- (a) comply with sub-paragraphs (5), (6) and (7) insofar as is reasonably practicable in the circumstances; and
- (b) comply with sub-paragraph (10) at all times.

(10) As soon as reasonably practicable after any ground subsidence event attributable to the authorised development the undertaker shall implement an appropriate ground mitigation scheme save that Hornsea Four retains the right to carry out any further necessary protective works for the safeguarding of its apparatus and can recover any such costs in line with paragraph 12.

Expenses

12. Save where otherwise agreed in writing between Hornsea Four and the undertaker and subject to the following provisions of this paragraph, the undertaker must pay to Hornsea Four within 30 days of receipt of an itemised invoice or claim from Hornsea all charges, costs and expenses reasonably incurred by Dogger Bank in, or in connection with this Part of this Schedule including without limitation—

- (a) the carrying out of protective works, plus a capitalised sum to cover the cost of maintaining and renewing permanent protective works;
- (b) the survey of any land, apparatus or works, the inspection and monitoring of works or the installation or removal of any temporary works reasonably necessary in consequence of the execution of any such works referred to in this Part of this Schedule.

Indemnity

13.—(1) Subject to sub-paragraphs (2) and (3), if by reason or in consequence of the construction of any works authorised by this Part of this Schedule or in consequence of the construction, use, maintenance or failure of any of the onshore elements of the authorised development by or on behalf of the undertaker or in consequence of any act or default of the undertaker (or any person employed or authorised by him) in the course of carrying out the onshore elements of the authorised development (including without limitation works

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

carried out by the undertaker under this Part of this Schedule or any subsidence resulting from any of these works), any damage is caused to any apparatus or property of Hornsea Four, or there is any interruption in any service provided, or in the supply of any goods, by Hornsea Four, or Hornsea Four becomes liable to pay any amount to any third party, the undertaker will—

- (a) bear and pay on demand accompanied by an invoice or claim from Hornsea Four the cost reasonably and properly incurred by Hornsea Four in making good such damage or restoring the supply; and
- (b) indemnify Hornsea Four for any other expenses, loss, demands, proceedings, damages, claims, penalty or costs incurred by or recovered from Hornsea Four, by reason or in consequence of any such damage or interruption or Hornsea Four becoming liable to any third party as aforesaid other than arising from any default by Hornsea Four.

(2) The fact that any act or thing may have been done by Hornsea Four on behalf of the undertaker or in accordance with a plan approved by Hornsea Four or in accordance with any requirement of Hornsea Four as a consequence of the onshore elements of the authorised development or under its supervision will not (unless sub-paragraph (3) applies), excuse the undertaker from liability under the provisions of this sub-paragraph (2) where the undertaker fails to carry out and execute the works properly with due care and attention and in a skilful and workman like manner or in a manner that does not accord with the approved plan or as otherwise agreed between the undertaker and Hornsea Four.

(3) Nothing in sub-paragraph (1) shall impose any liability on the undertaker in respect of any damage or interruption to the extent that it is attributable to the neglect or default of Hornsea Four, its officers, servants, contractors or agents.

(4) Hornsea Four must give the undertaker reasonable notice of any such claim or demand and no settlement, admission of liability or compromise or demand must be made, unless payment is required in connection with a statutory compensation scheme without first consulting the undertaker and considering its representations.

(5) Hornsea Four must use its reasonable endeavours to mitigate in whole or in part and to minimise any costs, expenses, loss, demands and penalties to which the indemnity under sub-paragraph (1) applies. If requested to do so by the undertaker, Hornsea Four must provide an explanation of how the claim has been minimised. The undertaker is only liable under sub-paragraph (1) for claim reasonably incurred by Hornsea Four.

(6) The undertaker must not commence construction (and must not permit the commencement of such construction) of any specified works until Hornsea Four is satisfied acting reasonably (but subject to all necessary regulatory constraints) that the undertaker or its contractor has procured acceptable insurance (and provided evidence to Hornsea Four that it shall maintain such acceptable insurance for the construction period of the specified works from the proposed date of commencement of construction of the specified works) and Hornsea Four has confirmed the same in writing to the undertaker.

(7) In the event that the undertaker fails to comply with paragraph 13(6) of this Part of this Schedule, nothing in this Part of this Schedule shall prevent Hornsea Four from seeking injunctive relief (or any other equitable remedy) in any court of competent jurisdiction.

Arbitration

14.—(1) Any difference or dispute arising between the undertaker and Hornsea Four under this Part of this Schedule shall, unless otherwise agreed in writing between the undertaker and Hornsea Four, be referred to and settled in arbitration in accordance with the Rules at Schedule 14 of the Hornsea Four Order, by a single arbitrator to be agreed upon

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

by the parties within 14 days of receipt of the notice of arbitration, or if the parties fail to agree within the time period stipulated, to be appointed on application of either party (after giving written notice to the other) by the Secretary of State.

(2) Should the Secretary of State fail to appoint an arbitrator under paragraph (1) within 14 days of the application, the referring party may refer to the Centre of Effective Dispute Resolution for appointment of an arbitrator.

(3) Article 44 (arbitration) will not apply to any difference or dispute under any provision of this Part of this Schedule.

Access

15. If in consequence of any specified works approved in accordance with this Part or the powers granted under this Order the access to any apparatus is materially obstructed, the undertaker must provide such alternative means of access to such apparatus as will enable Hornsea Four to maintain or use the apparatus no less effectively than was possible before such obstruction.”.

Commencement Information

I275 Sch. 13 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

SCHEDULE 14

Article 39

ARBITRATION RULES

Primary objective

1.—(1) The primary objective of these Arbitration Rules is to achieve a fair, impartial, final and binding award on the substantive difference between the parties (save as to costs) within 4 months from the date the arbitrator is appointed pursuant to article 39 of the Order.

(2) The parties shall first use their reasonable endeavours to settle a dispute amicably through negotiations undertaken in good faith by the senior management of the parties. Any dispute which is not resolved amicably by the senior management of the parties within twenty (20) working days of the dispute arising, or such longer period as agreed in writing by the parties, shall be subject to arbitration in accordance with the terms of this Schedule.

(3) The Arbitration will be deemed to have commenced when a party (“the Claimant”) serves a written notice of arbitration on the other party (“the Respondent”).

Commencement Information

I276 Sch. 14 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Time periods

2.—(1) All time periods in these Arbitration Rules are measured in working days and this will exclude weekends, bank holidays and public holidays.

(2) Time periods are calculated from the day after the arbitrator is appointed which is either—

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

- (a) the date the arbitrator notifies the parties in writing of his/her acceptance of an appointment by agreement of the parties; or
- (b) the date the arbitrator is appointed by the Secretary of State.

Commencement Information

I277 Sch. 14 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Timetable

3.—(1) The timetable for the arbitration is set out in sub-paragraphs (2) to (4) below unless amended in accordance with paragraph 5(3).

(2) Within 15 days of the arbitrator being appointed, the Claimant must provide both the Respondent and the arbitrator with—

- (a) a written Statement of Claim which describes the nature of the difference between the parties, the legal and factual issues, the Claimant's contentions as to those issues, and the remedy it is seeking; and
- (b) all statements of evidence and copies of all documents on which it relies, including contractual documentation, correspondence (including electronic documents), legal precedents and expert witness reports.

(3) Within 15 days of receipt of the Claimant's statements under sub-paragraph (2) by the arbitrator and Respondent, the Respondent must provide the Claimant and the arbitrator with—

- (a) a written Statement of Defence responding to the Claimant's Statement of Claim, its statement in respect of the nature of the difference, the legal and factual issues in the Claimant's claim, its acceptance of any element(s) of the Claimant's claim, its contentions as to those elements of the Claimant's claim it does not accept;
- (b) all statements of evidence and copies of all documents on which it relies, including contractual documentation, correspondence (including electronic documents), legal precedents and expert witness reports; and
- (c) any objections it wishes to make to the Claimant's statements, comments on the Claimant's expert report(s) (if submitted by the Claimant) and explanations for the objections.

(4) Within 5 days of the Respondent serving its statements sub-paragraph (3), the Claimant may make a Statement of Reply by providing both the Respondent and the arbitrator with—

- (a) a written statement responding to the Respondent's submissions, including its reply in respect of the nature of the difference, the issues (both factual and legal) and its contentions in relation to the issues;
- (b) all statements of evidence and copies of documents in response to the Respondent's submissions;
- (c) any expert report in response to the Respondent's submissions;
- (d) any objections to the statements of evidence, expert reports or other documents submitted by the Respondent; and
- (e) its written submissions in response to the legal and factual issues involved.

Commencement Information

I278 Sch. 14 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Procedure

4.—(1) The arbitrator must make an award on the substantive difference(s) based solely on the written material submitted by the parties unless the arbitrator decides that a hearing is necessary to explain or resolve any matters.

(2) Either party may, within 2 days of delivery of the last submission, request a hearing giving specific reasons why it considers a hearing is required.

(3) Within 5 days of receiving the last submission, the arbitrator must notify the parties whether a hearing is to be held and the length of that hearing.

(4) Within 10 days of the arbitrator advising the parties that they will hold a hearing, the date and venue for the hearing will be fixed by agreement with the parties, save that if there is no agreement the arbitrator must direct a date and venue which they consider is fair and reasonable in all the circumstances. The date for the hearing must not be less than 35 days from the date of the arbitrator's direction confirming the date and venue of the hearing.

(5) A decision must be made by the arbitrator on whether there is any need for expert evidence to be submitted orally at the hearing. If oral expert evidence is required by the arbitrator, then any expert(s) attending the hearing may be asked questions by the arbitrator.

(6) There is no process of examination and cross-examination of experts, but the arbitrator must invite the parties to ask questions of the experts by way of clarification of any answers given by the expert(s) in response to the arbitrator's questions. Prior to the hearing the procedure for the expert(s) is—

- (a) at least 20 days before a hearing, the arbitrator must provide a list of issues to be addressed by the expert(s);
- (b) if more than one expert is called, they are to jointly confer and produce a joint report or reports within 10 days of the issues being provided; and
- (c) the form and content of a joint report must be as directed by the arbitrator and must be provided at least 5 days before the hearing.

(7) Within 10 days of a hearing or a decision by the arbitrator that no hearing is to be held the Parties may by way of exchange provide the arbitrator with a final submission in connection with the matters in dispute and any submissions on costs. The arbitrator must take these submissions into account in the award.

(8) The arbitrator may make other directions or rulings as considered appropriate in order to ensure that the parties comply with the timetable and procedures to achieve an award on the substantive difference within 4 months of the date on which they are appointed, unless both parties otherwise agree to an extension to the date for the award.

(9) If a party fails to comply with the timetable, procedure or any other direction then the arbitrator may continue in the absence of a party or submission or document, and may make a decision on the information before them attaching the appropriate weight to any evidence submitted beyond any timetable or in breach of any procedure and/or direction.

(10) The arbitrator's award must include reasons. The parties must accept that the extent to which reasons are given will be proportionate to the issues in dispute and the time available to the arbitrator to deliver the award.

Commencement Information

I279 Sch. 14 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

Arbitrator's powers

5.—(1) The arbitrator has all the powers of the Arbitration Act 1996⁽²⁴⁾, including the non-mandatory sections, save where modified by these Arbitration Rules.

(2) There will be no discovery or disclosure, except that the arbitrator has the power to order the parties to produce such documents as are reasonably requested by another party no later than the Statement of Reply, or by the arbitrator, where the documents are manifestly relevant, specifically identified and the burden of production is not excessive. Any application and orders are to be made by way of a Redfern Schedule without any hearing.

(3) Any time limits fixed in accordance with this procedure or by the arbitrator may be varied by agreement between the parties, subject to any such variation being acceptable to and approved by the arbitrator. In the absence of agreement, the arbitrator may vary the timescales and/or procedure—

- (a) if the arbitrator is satisfied that a variation of any fixed time limit is reasonably necessary to avoid a breach of the rules of natural justice and then;
- (b) only for such a period that is necessary to achieve fairness between the parties.

(4) On the date the award is made, the arbitrator will notify the parties that the award is completed, signed and dated, and that it is to be issued to the parties on receipt of cleared funds for the arbitrator's fees and expenses.

Commencement Information

I280 Sch. 14 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Costs

6.—(1) The costs of the Arbitration must include the fees and expenses of the arbitrator, the reasonable fees and expenses of any experts and the reasonable legal and other costs incurred by the parties for the Arbitration.

(2) Subject to sub-paragraph (3), the arbitrator must award recoverable costs on the general principle that each party should bear its own costs.

(3) The arbitrator may depart from the general principle in sub-paragraph (2) and make such other costs award as it considers reasonable where a party has behaved unreasonably as set out in the Planning Practice Guidance or such other guidance as may replace it.

Commencement Information

I281 Sch. 14 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Confidentiality

7.—(1) Subject to sub-paragraphs (2) and (3), any arbitration hearing and documentation shall be open to and accessible by the public.

(2) The arbitrator may direct that the whole or part of a hearing is to be private or any documentation to be confidential where it is necessary in order to protect commercially sensitive information.

(3) Nothing in this paragraph shall prevent any disclosure of a document by a party pursuant to an order of a court in England and Wales or where disclosure is required under any enactment.

(24) 1996 c. 23.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

Commencement Information

I282 Sch. 14 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

SCHEDULE 15

Article 38

DOCUMENTS TO BE CERTIFIED

PART 1

DOCUMENTS FORMING THE ENVIRONMENTAL
STATEMENT TO BE CERTIFIED

Commencement Information

I283 Sch. 15 Pt. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

<i>(1)</i> <i>Application Document No.</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Examination Library Reference</i>	<i>(3)</i> <i>Document Description</i>	<i>(4)</i> <i>Version</i>	<i>(5)</i> <i>Date</i>
A1, A2 and A3	APP-006 APP-034	to The environmental statement	1	8 October 2021
A4	APP-035 APP-066	to Figures	1	8 October 2021
A5 and A6	APP-067 APP-128	to Technical Appendices	1	8 October 2021

PART 2

EXAMINATION DOCUMENTS FORMING PART OF THE
ENVIRONMENTAL STATEMENT TO BE CERTIFIED

Commencement Information

I284 Sch. 15 Pt. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i>	<i>(2)</i>	<i>(3)</i>	<i>(4)</i>	<i>(5)</i>
<i>Application Document No. (and relevant ES Chapters)</i>	<i>Examination Library Reference (and relevant ES Chapter reference)</i>	<i>Document Description</i>	<i>Version</i>	<i>Date</i>
A2.2	REP7-004	Benthic and Intertidal Ecology	2	10 August 2022
A5.2.1.1	REP7-013	Benthic Intertidal Ecology Technical Report	2	10 August 2022
A2.6	REP5-004	Commercial Fisheries	2	20 June 2022
A4.4.4	REP6-004	Dredging and disposal site	2	27 July 2022
A3.3.1	AS-008	Ecology and Nature Conservation Schedule of Change	1	17 January 2022
A1.5.1	AS-007	Environmental Impact Assessment Methodology Schedule of Change	1	17 January 2022
G1.2	AS-020	Environmental Risk Assessment of the Onshore Substation and Energy Balancing Infrastructure	1	17 January 2022
A6.4.1	REP5-010	Landscape and visual resources wireframes and photomontages	2	20 June 2022
A5.7.1	REP4-009	Navigational risk assessment part 1	2	10 May 2022
A5.7.1	REP4-011	Navigational risk assessment part 2	2	10 May 2022
A5.7.1	REP4-013	Navigational risk assessment part 3	2	10 May 2022
A5.11.1	REP3-005	Offshore installation interfaces part 1	2	21 April 2022
A5.11.1	REP2-059	Offshore installation interfaces part 2	2	29 March 2022
A5.5.2	REP2-003	Offshore ornithology displacement analysis	2	29 March 2022
A5.5.5.1	AS-010	Offshore Ornithology Migratory Birds report Schedule of Change	1	17 January 2022
G5.25	REP6-028	Ornithology Environmental Impact Assessment (EIA)	3	27 July 2022

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

(1) <i>Application Document No. (and relevant ES Chapters)</i>	(2) <i>Examination Library Reference (and relevant ES Chapter reference)</i>	(3) <i>Document Description</i>	(4) <i>Version</i>	(5) <i>Date</i>
		and Habitats Regulation Assessment (HRA) Revision 2		
A4.4.8	REP6-006	Pro-rata Annex Revision 4	4	27 July 2022
NTS1.1.1	AS-022	Response to post-Acceptance s51 advice: NTS1.1.1 Non Technical Summary of Schedule of Change	1	17 January 2022
G5.9	REP5a-009	Revised Ornithology Baseline Revision 2	2	4 July 2022
A2.7	REP5-006	Shipping and Navigation	2	20 June 2022
A1.4	REP7-002	Volume A4 Chapter 4: Project Description Revision 7	7	10 August 2022

PART 3

OTHER DOCUMENTS TO BE CERTIFIED

Commencement Information

I285 Sch. 15 Pt. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

(1) <i>Examination Library Reference</i>	(2) <i>Document Name</i>	(3) <i>Version</i>	(4) <i>Date</i>
APP-213	the access to works plan	1	8 October 2021
REP7-049	the book of reference	4	10 August 2022
REP5-084	the Bridge protected area plan	1	20 June 2022
REP6-008	the commitments register	3	27 July 2022
APP-221	the crown land plans – onshore and offshore	1	8 October 2021
REP7-027	the guillemot and razorbill compensation plan	3	10 August 2022
APP-252	the HVAC booster station lighting plan	1	8 October 2021

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Examination Library Reference</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Document Name</i>	<i>(3)</i> <i>Version</i>	<i>(4)</i> <i>Date</i>
Post-examination G14.2	Johnston protective provisions plan	1	16 May 2023
REP5-016	the kittiwake compensation plan	2	20 June 2022
APP-210	the land plans	1	8 October 2021
REP5-008	the layout principles	3	20 June 2022
APP-206	the location plans – Offshore	1	8 October 2021
APP-207	the location plans - Onshore	1	8 October 2021
REP7-106	the NEO protective provisions plan, Appendix B	1	
APP-208	the offshore Order limits and grid coordinates plan	1	8 October 2021
REP5-037	the offshore works plans	2	20 June 2022
APP-040	the onshore crossing schedule	1	8 October 2021
APP-209	the onshore Order limits plan	1	8 October 2021
REP5-038	the onshore works plans	2	20 June 2022
Post-examination	the outline cable specification and installation plan	5	17 April 2023
REP4-019	the outline code of construction practice	3	10 May 2022
REP4-019	the outline construction traffic management plan	3	10 May 2022
REP4-021	the outline design plan	2	10 May 2022
REP1-029	the outline ecological management plan	2	8 March 2022
APP-253	the outline employment and skills plan	1	8 October 2021
REP2-029	the outline energy balancing infrastructure HazID report	2	29 March 2022
APP-249	the outline enhancement strategy	1	8 October 2021
REP1-033	the outline fisheries coexistence and liaison plan	2	8 March 2022
REP3-010	the outline landscape management plan	4	21 April 2022
REP6-011	the outline marine mammal mitigation protocol	2	27 July 2022
REP7-058	the outline marine monitoring plan	7	10 August 2022

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

<i>(1)</i> <i>Examination Library Reference</i>	<i>(2)</i> <i>Document Name</i>	<i>(3)</i> <i>Version</i>	<i>(4)</i> <i>Date</i>
REP5-042	the outline marine written scheme of investigation	2	20 June 2022
APP-251	the outline net gain strategy	1	8 October 2021
APP-241	the outline onshore infrastructure drainage strategy	1	8 October 2021
Post examination	the outline offshore operations and maintenance plan	3	17 April 2023
APP-254	the outline ornithological monitoring plan	1	8 October 2021
REP7-054	the outline southern north sea special area of conservation site integrity plan	2	10 August 2022
REP3-012	the outline written scheme of investigation for onshore archaeology	2	21 April 2022
REP6-006	the pro-rata annex	4	27 July 2022
APP-215	the public rights of way plan	1	8 October 2021
APP-214	the streets plan	1	8 October 2021
APP-220	the tree preservation order and hedgerow plan	1	8 October 2021

SCHEDULE 16

Article 49

COMPENSATION TO PROTECT THE COHERENCE OF THE NATIONAL SITE NETWORK

PART 1

OFFSHORE ORNITHOLOGY ENGAGEMENT GROUP

1. In this Schedule—

“the FFC” means the site designated as the Flamborough and Filey Coast Special Protection Area;

“GCIMP” means the guillemot compensation implementation and monitoring plan for the delivery of measures to compensate for the predicted loss of adult guillemot from the FFC as a result of the authorised development;

“KCIMP” means the kittiwake compensation implementation and monitoring plan for the delivery of measures to compensate for the predicted loss of adult kittiwakes from the FFC as a result of the authorised development;

“the guillemot and razorbill compensation plan” means the document certified as the guillemot and razorbill compensation plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc);

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

“the Hornsea Four Offshore Ornithology Engagement Group” or “H4 OOEG” means the group that will assist, through consultation, the undertaker in the delivery of the compensation measures identified in the kittiwake compensation plan and the guillemot and razorbill compensation plan;

“the kittiwake compensation plan” means the document certified as the kittiwake compensation plan by the Secretary of State for the purposes of this Order under article 38 (certification of plans and documents, etc.);

“the offshore compensation measures” means, as the context requires, bycatch reduction and/or the offshore nesting structure;

“the onshore compensation measure” means, as the context requires, predator eradication and/or the onshore nesting structure; and

“UK NSN” means the United Kingdom National Site Network as defined in regulation 3 of the Conservation of Habitats and Species Regulations 2017.

Commencement Information

I286 Sch. 16 para. 1 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

2. Work Nos. 1, 2, 3, 4 and 5 together with any associated development offshore may not be commenced until a plan for the work of the H4 OOEG has been submitted to and approved by the Secretary of State, such plan to include—

- (a) terms of reference of the H4 OOEG;
- (b) details of the membership of the H4 OOEG which must include—
 - (i) the MMO and the relevant SNCB as core members for the offshore compensation measures;
 - (ii) the relevant local planning authority and Natural England as core members for the onshore compensation measures;
 - (iii) the RSPB, The Wildlife Trust and Alderney Wildlife Trust as advisory members, for both the onshore compensation measures and/or the offshore compensation measures subject to their area of expertise;
- (c) details of the proposed schedule of meetings, timetable for preparation of the KCIMP, the GCIMP and the RCIMP and reporting and review periods;
- (d) the dispute resolution mechanism and confidentiality provisions; and
- (e) the scope of work to be limited to the topics for discussion as identified by the appointed chair to include in relation to the compensation measure, monitoring and adaptive management.

Commencement Information

I287 Sch. 16 para. 2 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

PART 2

KITTIWAKE COMPENSATION

3. Following consultation with the H4 OOEG, the KCIMP must be submitted to the Secretary of State for approval in consultation with the MMO and relevant SNCB for the offshore compensation

measure, and with the relevant local planning authority and relevant SNCB for any onshore measure (if such measure is required). The KCIMP must be based on the strategy for kittiwake compensation set out in the kittiwake compensation plan and include—

- (a) Details of the location where the compensation measure will be delivered and the suitability of the site to deliver the measures (including why the location is appropriate ecologically and likely to support successful compensation);
- (b) in relation to an offshore structure, details of any relevant seabed agreement(s);
- (c) details of the design of the artificial nesting structure(s) to provide nesting for at least 750 pairs of kittiwake in total; including the projected number of nests that will be accommodated on the structure, and how risks from predation and other perturbations have been designed out or mitigated;
- (d) an implementation timetable for delivery of the artificial nesting structure, such timetable to ensure that the structure is in place to allow for at least four full kittiwake breeding seasons prior to operation of any turbine forming part of the authorised development. For the purposes of this paragraph each breeding season is assumed to have commenced on 1 April in each year and ended on 30 September;
- (e) details of the maintenance schedule for the artificial nesting structure;
- (f) details for the proposed ongoing monitoring and reporting of the effectiveness of the measures including—
 - (i) survey methods;
 - (ii) survey programmes;
 - (iii) success criteria; and
 - (iv) timescales for the monitoring reports to be delivered;
- (g) recording of H4 OOEG consultations and project reviews;
- (h) details of any adaptive management measures, with details of the factors used to trigger any alternative and/or adaptive management measures; and
- (i) monitoring should include annual monitoring of the number of birds colonising the site including sufficient detail to identify barriers to breeding success (including nesting attempts and nest productivity) and target alternative or adaptive compensation measures. Evidence of natal dispersal and colony interchange with the UK NSN and FFC kittiwake colony should be included. Information of any other seabirds attempting to and/ or successfully nesting on the ANS should also be recorded.

Commencement Information

1288 Sch. 16 para. 3 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

4. The undertaker must implement the measures set out in the KCIMP approved by the Secretary of State, unless otherwise agreed by the Secretary of State in consultation with the relevant SNCB, MMO and the relevant local planning authority. No operation of any turbine forming part of the authorised development may begin until the KCIMP has been approved by the Secretary of State and four full breeding seasons following the implementation of the measures set out in the KCIMP have taken place. For the purposes of this paragraph each breeding season is assumed to have commenced on 1 April in each year and ended on 30 September.

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

Commencement Information

I289 Sch. 16 para. 4 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

5. The undertaker must notify the Secretary of State of completion of construction of the artificial nesting structure as set out in the KCIMP.

Commencement Information

I290 Sch. 16 para. 5 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

6. Results from the monitoring scheme must be submitted at least annually to the Secretary of State and the relevant SNCB. This must include any finding that the measures have been ineffective in securing an increase in the number of adult kittiwakes available to recruit into the FCC and in such case proposals to address this. Any proposals to address effectiveness must thereafter be implemented by the undertaker as approved in writing by the Secretary of State in consultation with the relevant statutory nature conservation body.

Commencement Information

I291 Sch. 16 para. 6 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

7. The artificial nesting structure must not be decommissioned without prior written approval of the Secretary of State in consultation with relevant SNCB. The artificial nest structures shall be maintained beyond the operational lifetime of the authorised development if they are colonised, and routine and adaptive management measures and monitoring must continue whilst the artificial nesting structures are in place.

Commencement Information

I292 Sch. 16 para. 7 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

8. The KCIMP approved under this Schedule includes any amendments that may subsequently be approved in writing by the Secretary of State. Any amendments to or variations of the approved KCIMP must be in accordance with the principles set out in the kittiwake compensation plan and may only be approved where it has been demonstrated to the satisfaction of the Secretary of State that it is unlikely to give rise to any materially new or materially different environmental effects from those considered in the kittiwake compensation plan.

Commencement Information

I293 Sch. 16 para. 8 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

9. In the event of any conflict between the terms of the Order and the kittiwake compensation plan or the KCIMP then the provisions of this Order shall prevail.

Commencement Information

I294 Sch. 16 para. 9 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

PART 3

GUILLEMOT COMPENSATION

10. Following consultation with the H4 OOEG, the GCIMP must be submitted to the Secretary of State for approval in consultation with the MMO and relevant SNCB for the offshore compensation measure, and with Natural England, the local planning authority and Alderney Wildlife Trust for the onshore compensation measure. The GCIMP must be based on the strategy for guillemot compensation set out in the guillemot and razorbill compensation plan (as relevant to guillemot) and include—

- (a) for the predator eradication measure—
 - (i) details of the location(s) where the compensation measure will be delivered;
 - (ii) details of the number of nest sites that need to be created within the Herm Island complex (Herm, Jethou, including Grand Fauconniere and the Humps) and locations around Alderney. This must take into account both the number of chicks that will need to be produced to ensure that the required number of adults survive to adulthood and the proportion of adult birds that are expected to be recruited into the UK NSN;
 - (iii) details of how any necessary land access rights, licences and approvals have or will be obtained and any biosecurity measures will be or have been secured;
 - (iv) an implementation timetable for delivery of the predator eradication measure, such timetable to ensure that the predator eradication method has commenced no later than two years prior to the commencement of Work No. 1(a) and 1(b), Work No. 2(a), 2(b) and 2(c) and Work No. 3(a);
 - (v) details for the proposed ongoing monitoring of the measure including—
 - (aa) survey methods for predators and seabirds;
 - (bb) success criteria;
 - (cc) survey and reporting programmes
 - (dd) seabird productivity rates;
 - (ee) seabird breeding population;
 - (ff) distribution of breeding seabirds; and
 - (gg) evidence of guillemot natal dispersal to the UK NSN;
 - (vi) recording of H4 OOEG consultations and project reviews;
 - (vii) details of any adaptive management measures, with details of the factors used to trigger any such measures. Such measures should consider offshore artificial nesting structures for guillemot;
 - (viii) provision for reporting to the Secretary of State, to include details of the use of the location(s) by breeding guillemot to identify barriers to success and target any adaptive management measures;
- (b) for the bycatch reduction measure—
 - (i) details of relevant technology supply agreements and arrangements with fishers to use the bycatch reduction technology that will be or have been secured by the undertaker;
 - (ii) the locations where the measures will be deployed and the number of fishing vessels to be included in the scheme;
 - (iii) an implementation timetable for provision of the bycatch reduction measure, such timetable to ensure that contract(s) are entered into with fishers for the provision and use of bycatch reduction technology no later than one year prior to the

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) View outstanding changes

commencement of Work No. 1(a) and 1(b), Work No. 2(a), 2(b) and 2(c) and Work No. 3(a);

- (iv) details for the proposed ongoing monitoring of the measure including collection of data from participating fishers;
- (v) the success criteria, defined as the estimated reduction in the number of guillemot killed;
- (vi) recording of H4 OOEG consultations and project reviews;
- (vii) details of any adaptive management measures and details of the factors used to trigger any such measures; and
- (viii) provision for annual reporting to the Secretary of State, to identify barriers to success and target the adaptive management measures.

Commencement Information

I295 Sch. 16 para. 10 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

11. The undertaker must carry out the predator eradication method and enter into contract(s) with fishers for the provision and use of bycatch reduction technology as set out in the GCIMP approved by the Secretary of State in consultation with Natural England, the Alderney Wildlife Trust and the local planning authority for the onshore measures and the relevant SNCB and MMO for the offshore measures. Work No. 1(a) and 1(b), Work No. 2(a), 2(b) and (c) and Work No. 3(a) must not commence until the GCIMP has been approved by the Secretary of State in accordance with paragraph 10, and at least 2 years have elapsed since the start of the predator eradication works and at least one year after the contract(s) with fishers for the provision and use of bycatch reduction technology have been entered into.

Commencement Information

I296 Sch. 16 para. 11 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

12. The undertaker must notify the Secretary of State of completion of the predator eradication method and entering into contract(s) with fishers for the provision and use of bycatch reduction technology set out in the GCIMP.

Commencement Information

I297 Sch. 16 para. 12 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

13. The GCIMP approved under this Schedule includes any amendments that may subsequently be approved in writing by the Secretary of State. Any amendments to or variations of the approved GCIMP must be in accordance with the principles set out in the guillemot and razorbill compensation plan (as relevant to guillemot) and may only be approved where it has been demonstrated to the satisfaction of the Secretary of State that it is unlikely to give rise to any materially new or materially different environmental effects from those considered in the guillemot and razorbill compensation plan (as relevant to guillemot).

Commencement Information

I298 Sch. 16 para. 13 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation: There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations. (See end of Document for details) [View outstanding changes](#)

14. In the event of any conflict between the terms of this Order and the guillemot compensation plan or the GCIMP then the provisions of this Order shall prevail.

Commencement Information

I299 Sch. 16 para. 14 in force at 3.8.2023, see [art. 1](#)

Changes to legislation:

There are outstanding changes not yet made by the legislation.gov.uk editorial team to The Hornsea Four Offshore Wind Farm Order 2023. Any changes that have already been made by the team appear in the content and are referenced with annotations.

[View outstanding changes](#)

Changes and effects yet to be applied to :

- Sch. 1 Pt. 3 words inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 1 Pt. 3 words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 1 Pt. 1 para. 1 punctuation mark substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 1 Pt. 1 para. 2 quotation mark inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 1 Pt. 1 para. 1 text amended by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 6 words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 7 para. 10 word substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 7 para. 3(2) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 7 para. 9 words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 7 para. 10 words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 1 words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 2 words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 7(4) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 1 para. 8(4) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 2 para. 2 punctuation mark omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 4(1) text amended by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#) (This amendment not applied to legislation.gov.uk. The correction to the format of this provision has already been made.)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 2 words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 4(1)(a) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 4(3) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 22 words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 6 para. 2 word inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 3 sum substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 4(2)(c) word substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 9(7) word substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 4(2)(b) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 4(1) words omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 9(5) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 13 para. 1 comma omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 13 para. 1 sum substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 13 para. 1 word inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 13 para. 1 word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 13 para. 1 words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 14 para. 3(4) word inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 15 Pt. 3 word substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 15 Pt. 3 words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 16 para. 6 words inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 16 para. 2(c) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 2(1) comma inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 2(1) semicolon inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 2(1) semicolon substituted for colon by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 2(1) word inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 2(1) words inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 2(3)(a) word substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 5(4) comma inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 5(4) word substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 5(7) word substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 5(7)(c) word substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 7(1)(b)(i) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)

- art. 9(1)(b) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 10(4) word substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 10(4) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 11(1)(d) word inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 15(3) word inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 16(4) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 21(8) words inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 22(1) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 25(1) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 27(5) word substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 37(1) comma inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 46 words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 47(3)(a) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)

Changes and effects yet to be applied to the whole Instrument associated Parts and Chapters:

Whole provisions yet to be inserted into this Instrument (including any effects on those provisions):

- Sch. 9 Pt. 3A para. 9(4) word substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 3A para. 3 words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 3B para. 23(3) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 3B para. 23(5) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 3B para. 24(2) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 3B para. 25(2) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 3B para. 25(3) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 3B para. 25(5) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 3B para. 25(6) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 3B para. 25(10) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 3B para. 26(2) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 3B para. 26(3) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 3B para. 26(4) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 3B para. 26(5) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 4(1)(r) word omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 4 para. 12(5) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 5 para. 1(2) full stop omitted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 4(2)(i) semicolon inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 4(2)(j) word inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 4(2)(o) word inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 4(2)(p) word inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 4(2)(p) word substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 7 para. 4(2)(q) word substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 9 para. 8(1)(a) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 9 Pt. 10 para. 2(a) words substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Sch. 16 para. 10(a)(v)(cc) semicolon inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- Preamble word substituted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)
- art. 26(5) inserted by [S.I. 2024/117 Sch.](#)